

dict/

TENT COOPERATION TRE Y

PCT

NOTIFICATION OF ELECTION
(PCT Rule 61.2)

| | |
|--|--|
| Date of mailing (day/month/year) 09 May 2001 (09.05.01) | From the INTERNATIONAL BUREAU To: Commissioner US Department of Commerce United States Patent and Trademark Office, PCT 2011 South Clark Place Room CP2/5C24 Arlington, VA 22202 ETATS-UNIS D'AMERIQUE in its capacity as elected Office |
| International application No. PCT/NZ00/00174 | Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109 |
| International filing date (day/month/year) 04 September 2000 (04.09.00) | Priority date (day/month/year) 02 September 1999 (02.09.99) |
| Applicant GLARE, Travis, Robert et al | |

1. The designated Office is hereby notified of its election made:

in the demand filed with the International Preliminary Examining Authority on:

26 March 2001 (26.03.01)

in a notice effecting later election filed with the International Bureau on:

2. The election was

was not

made before the expiration of 19 months from the priority date or, where Rule 32 applies, within the time limit under Rule 32.2(b).

| | |
|---|--|
| The International Bureau of WIPO 34, chemin des Colombettes 1211 Geneva 20, Switzerland Facsimile No.: (41-22) 740.14.35 | Authorized officer Claudio Borton Telephone No.: (41-22) 338.83.38 |
|---|--|

PATENT COOPERATION TREATY

PCT

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

(PCT Article 18 and Rules 43 and 44)

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109 | FOR FURTHER ACTION see Notification of Transmittal of International Search Report (Form PCT/ISA/220) as well as, where applicable, item 5 below. | |
| International application No. PCT/NZ 00/ 00174 | International filing date (<i>day/month/year</i>) 04/09/2000 | (Earliest) Priority Date (<i>day/month/year</i>) 02/09/1999 |

Applicant

NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTI...

This International Search Report has been prepared by this International Searching Authority and is transmitted to the applicant according to Article 18. A copy is being transmitted to the International Bureau.

This International Search Report consists of a total of 6 sheets.

It is also accompanied by a copy of each prior art document cited in this report.

1. Basis of the report

- a. With regard to the **language**, the international search was carried out on the basis of the international application in the language in which it was filed, unless otherwise indicated under this item.
 - the international search was carried out on the basis of a translation of the international application furnished to this Authority (Rule 23.1(b)).
- b. With regard to any **nucleotide and/or amino acid sequence** disclosed in the international application, the international search was carried out on the basis of the sequence listing :
 - contained in the international application in written form.
 - filed together with the international application in computer readable form.
 - furnished subsequently to this Authority in written form.
 - furnished subsequently to this Authority in computer readable form.
 - the statement that the subsequently furnished written sequence listing does not go beyond the disclosure in the international application as filed has been furnished.
 - the statement that the information recorded in computer readable form is identical to the written sequence listing has been furnished

2. Certain claims were found unsearchable (See Box I).

3. Unity of invention is lacking (see Box II).

4. With regard to the **title**,

- the text is approved as submitted by the applicant.
- the text has been established by this Authority to read as follows:

NUCLEOTIDES SEQUENCES ENCODING AN INSECTICIDAL PROTEIN COMPLEX FROM SERRATIA

5. With regard to the **abstract**,

- the text is approved as submitted by the applicant.
- the text has been established, according to Rule 38.2(b), by this Authority as it appears in Box III. The applicant may, within one month from the date of mailing of this international search report, submit comments to this Authority.

6. The figure of the **drawings** to be published with the abstract is Figure No.

- as suggested by the applicant.
- because the applicant failed to suggest a figure.
- because this figure better characterizes the invention.

None of the figures.

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

Continuation of Box I.2

Claims Nos.: 17

Present claim 17 relates to a ligand defined by reference to a desirable characteristic or property, namely binding to the polypeptide of claim 15.

The claim covers all products having this characteristic or property, whereas the application provides no support within the meaning of Article 6 PCT and/or disclosure within the meaning of Article 5 PCT for such products.

In the present case, the claims so lack support, and the application so lacks disclosure, that a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope is impossible. Independent of the above reasoning, the claims also lack clarity (Article 6 PCT). An attempt is made to define the product by reference to a result to be achieved.

Again, this lack of clarity in the present case is such as to render a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope impossible.

The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims, or parts of claims, relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established need not be the subject of an international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1(e) PCT). The applicant is advised that the EPO policy when acting as an International Preliminary Examining Authority is normally not to carry out a preliminary examination on matter which has not been searched. This is the case irrespective of whether or not the claims are amended following receipt of the search report or during any Chapter II procedure.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

| | | | | | |
|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|
| IPC 7 | C12N15/31 | C12N15/70 | C12N15/82 | C07K14/24 | C12Q1/68 |
| A01N63/02 | A01H5/00 | | | | |

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

IPC 7 C12N C07K A01H C12Q

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)

BIOSIS, EPO-Internal, STRAND, WPI Data, PAJ

C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category ° | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|------------|---|-----------------------|
| X | <p>JACKSON T A ET AL: "PATHOGEN TO PRODUCT DEVELOPMENT OF SERRATIA-ENTOMOPHILA ENTEROBACTERIACEAE AS A COMMERCIAL BIOLOGICAL CONTROL AGENT FOR NEW ZEALAND GRASS GRUB COSTELYTRA-ZEALANDICA" JACKSON, T. A. AND T. R. GLARE (ED.). USE OF PATHOGENS IN SCARAB PEST, 1992, pages 191-198, XP000997900 0-946707-35-9. 1992 the whole document</p> <p>---</p> <p style="text-align: center;">-/-</p> | 32 |

Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C.

Patent family members are listed in annex.

° Special categories of cited documents :

- *A* document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- *E* earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- *L* document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- *O* document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- *P* document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

T later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

X document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

Y document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.

& document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

23 May 2001

Date of mailing of the international search report

06/06/2001

Name and mailing address of the ISA

European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2
 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk
 Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,
 Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Holtorf, S

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|---|-----------------------|
| A | GRKOVIC STEVE ET AL: "Genes Essential for Amber Disease in Grass Grubs Are Located on the Large Plasmid Found in <i>Serratia entomophila</i> and <i>Serratia proteamaculans</i> ." APPLIED AND ENVIRONMENTAL MICROBIOLOGY, vol. 61, no. 6, 1995, pages 2218-2223, XP000994573 ISSN: 0099-2240 cited in the application the whole document --- | |
| A | GLARE TRAVIS R ET AL: "Plasmid transfer among several members of the family Enterobacteriaceae increases the number of species capable of causing experimental amber disease in grass grub." FEMS MICROBIOLOGY LETTERS, vol. 139, no. 2-3, 1996, pages 117-120, XP000998482 ISSN: 0378-1097 cited in the application the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 99 42589 A (NOVARTIS ERFIND VERWALT GMBH ; NOVARTIS AG (CH); KRAMER VANCE CARY) 26 August 1999 (1999-08-26) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 98 08932 A (DOW AGROSCIENCES LLC ; WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND (US)) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 98 08388 A (MORGAN JAMES ALUN WYNNE ; JARRETT PAUL (GB); ELLIS DEBORAH JUNE (GB) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 97 17432 A (WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND) 15 May 1997 (1997-05-15) the whole document --- | |
| A | BOWEN D ET AL: "INSECTICIDAL TOXINS FROM THE BACTERIUM <i>Photorhabdus liminescens</i> " SCIENCE, AMERICAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE, US, vol. 280, 26 June 1998 (1998-06-26), pages 2129-2132, XP002115650 ISSN: 0036-8075 cited in the application --- | |
| | | -/- |

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|--|----------------------------------|
| A | NUNEZ-VALDEZ M E ET AL: "The amb2 locus from <i>Serratia entomophila</i> confers anti-feeding effect on larvae of <i>Costelytra zealandica</i> (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)" GENE, NL, ELSEVIER BIOMEDICAL PRESS. AMSTERDAM, vol. 172, no. 1, 12 June 1996 (1996-06-12), pages 75-79, XP004042712 ISSN: 0378-1119 cited in the application ---- | |
| P, X | HURST MARK R H ET AL: "Plasmid-located pathogenicity determinants of <i>Serratia entomophila</i> , the causal agent of amber disease of grass grub, show similarity to the insecticidal toxins of <i>Photorhabdus luminescens</i> ." JOURNAL OF BACTERIOLOGY, vol. 182, no. 18, September 2000 (2000-09), pages 5127-5138, XP002166799 ISSN: 0021-9193 the whole document ----- | 1-4, 9-16, 21-27, 31,41 |

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

| Patent document cited in search report | Publication date | Patent family member(s) | | Publication date |
|--|------------------|--|--|--|
| WO 9942589 | A 26-08-1999 | AU 3028699 A EP 1054972 A | | 06-09-1999 29-11-2000 |
| WO 9808932 | A 05-03-1998 | AU 729228 B AU 1050997 A AU 2829997 A BR 9606889 A BR 9711441 A CA 2209659 A EP 0797659 A EP 0970185 A HU 9900768 A JP 2000515024 T PL 321212 A PL 332033 A SK 24699 A SK 93197 A TR 9901126 T WO 9717432 A | | 25-01-2001 29-05-1997 19-03-1998 28-10-1997 24-10-2000 15-05-1997 01-10-1997 12-01-2000 28-06-1999 14-11-2000 24-11-1997 16-08-1999 10-04-2000 06-05-1998 21-07-1999 15-05-1997 |
| WO 9808388 | A 05-03-1998 | AU 4024997 A BR 9711285 A CN 1233938 A EP 0923295 A TR 9900435 T ZA 9707373 A | | 19-03-1998 17-08-1999 03-11-1999 23-06-1999 21-06-1999 15-02-1999 |
| WO 9717432 | A 15-05-1997 | AU 729228 B AU 1050997 A BR 9606889 A CA 2209659 A EP 0797659 A HU 9900768 A PL 321212 A PL 332033 A SK 93197 A AU 2829997 A BR 9711441 A EP 0970185 A JP 2000515024 T SK 24699 A TR 9901126 T WO 9808932 A | | 25-01-2001 29-05-1997 28-10-1997 15-05-1997 01-10-1997 28-06-1999 24-11-1997 16-08-1999 06-05-1998 19-03-1998 24-10-2000 12-01-2000 14-11-2000 10-04-2000 21-07-1999 05-03-1998 |

PATENT COOPERATION TREATY

From the:
INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINING AUTHORITY

| | | |
|--|--|-----------------------------------|
| To: MES & WELLS Private Bag 3140 HAMILTON New Zealand | PCT NOTIFICATION OF TRANSMITTAL OF INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT (PCT Rule 71.1) | |
| | Date of mailing day/month/year 1 DEC 2001 | |
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109SB | IMPORTANT NOTIFICATION | |
| International Application No. PCT/NZ00/00174 | International Filing Date 4 September 2000 | Priority Date 2 September 1999 |
| Applicant NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTITUTE LIMITED et al | | |

1. The applicant is hereby notified that this International Preliminary Examining Authority transmits herewith the international preliminary examination report and its annexes, if any, established on the international application.
2. A copy of the report and its annexes, if any, is being transmitted to the International Bureau for communication to all the elected Offices.
3. Where required by any of the elected Offices, the International Bureau will prepare an English translation of the report (but not of any annexes) and will transmit such translations to those Offices.

REMINDER

The applicant must enter the national phase before each elected Office by performing certain acts (filing translations and paying national fees) within 30 months from the priority date (or later in some Offices)(Article 39(1))(see also the reminder sent by the International Bureau with Form PCT/IB/301).

Where a translation of the international application must be furnished to an elected Office, that translation must contain a translation of any annexes to the international preliminary examination report. It is the applicant's responsibility to prepare and furnish such translation directly to each elected Office concerned.

For further details on the applicable time limits and requirements of the elected Offices, see Volume II of the PCT Applicant's Guide

| | |
|---|---|
| Name and mailing address of the IPEA/AU AUSTRALIAN PATENT OFFICE PO BOX 200, WODEN ACT 2606, AUSTRALIA E-mail address: pct@ipaaustralia.gov.au Facsimile No. (02) 6285 3929 | Authorized officer GARETH COOK Telephone No. (02) 6283 2541 |
|---|---|

**PATENT COOPERATION TREATY
PCT
INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT**

(PCT Article 36 and Rule 70)

| | | |
|---|--|--|
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109SB | FOR FURTHER ACTION | See Notification of Transmittal of International Preliminary Examination Report (Form PCT/IPEA/416). |
| International Application No. PCT/NZ00/00174 | International Filing Date (day/month/year) 4 September 2000 | Priority Date (day/month/year) 2 September 1999 |
| International Patent Classification (IPC) or national classification and IPC Int. Cl. C12N 15/31, A01H 5/00, A01N 63/02, C07K 14/24, C12N 15/70, C12N 15/82, C12Q 1/68 | | |
| Applicant NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTITUTE LIMITED et al | | |

1. This international preliminary examination report has been prepared by this International Preliminary Examining Authority and is transmitted to the applicant according to Article 36.
2. This REPORT consists of a total of 3 sheets, including this cover sheet.

This report is also accompanied by ANNEXES, i.e., sheets of the description, claims and/or drawings which have been amended and are the basis for this report and/or sheets containing rectifications made before this Authority (see Rule 70.16 and Section 607 of the Administrative Instructions under the PCT).

These annexes consist of a total of 5 sheet(s).

3. This report contains indications relating to the following items:

- I Basis of the report
- II Priority
- III Non-establishment of opinion with regard to novelty, inventive step and industrial applicability
- IV Lack of unity of invention
- V Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement
- VI Certain documents cited
- VII Certain defects in the international application
- VIII Certain observations on the international application

| | |
|--|--|
| Date of submission of the demand 26 March 2001 | Date of completion of the report 28 November 2001 |
| Name and mailing address of the IPEA/AU AUSTRALIAN PATENT OFFICE PO BOX 200, WODEN ACT 2606, AUSTRALIA E-mail address: pct@ipaaustralia.gov.au Facsimile No. (02) 6285 3929 | Authorized Officer GARETH COOK Telephone No. (02) 6283 2541 |

INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

International application No.

PCT/NZ00/00174

I. Basis of the report

1. With regard to the elements of the international application:*

the international application as originally filed.

the description, pages 1-2, 5-48, as originally filed,

pages , filed with the demand,

pages 3, 4, received on 5 October 2001 with the letter of 5 October 2001

the claims, pages 52-54, as originally filed,

pages , as amended (together with any statement) under Article 19,

pages , filed with the demand,

pages 49-51, received on 23 November 2001 with the letter of 23 November 2001

the drawings, pages 1-8, as originally filed,

pages , filed with the demand,

pages , received on with the letter of

the sequence listing part of the description:

pages 1-46, as originally filed

pages , filed with the demand

pages , received on with the letter of

2. With regard to the language, all the elements marked above were available or furnished to this Authority in the language in which the international application was filed, unless otherwise indicated under this item.

These elements were available or furnished to this Authority in the following language which is:

the language of a translation furnished for the purposes of international search (under Rule 23.1(b)).

the language of publication of the international application (under Rule 48.3(b)).

the language of the translation furnished for the purposes of international preliminary examination (under Rules 55.2 and/or 55.3).

3. With regard to any nucleotide and/or amino acid sequence disclosed in the international application, the international preliminary examination was carried out on the basis of the sequence listing:

contained in the international application in written form.

filed together with the international application in computer readable form.

furnished subsequently to this Authority in written form.

furnished subsequently to this Authority in computer readable form.

The statement that the subsequently furnished written sequence listing does not go beyond the disclosure in the international application as filed has been furnished.

The statement that the information recorded in computer readable form is identical to the written sequence listing has been furnished

4. The amendments have resulted in the cancellation of:

the description, pages

the claims, Nos.

the drawings, sheets/fig.

5. This report has been established as if (some of) the amendments had not been made, since they have been considered to go beyond the disclosure as filed, as indicated in the Supplemental Box (Rule 70.2(c)).**

* Replacement sheets which have been furnished to the receiving Office in response to an invitation under Article 14 are referred to in this report as "originally filed" and are not annexed to this report since they do not contain amendments (Rules 70.16 and 70.17).

** Any replacement sheet containing such amendments must be referred to under item 1 and annexed to this report

INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT

International application No.

PCT/NZ00/00174

V. Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement

1. Statement

| | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-----|
| Novelty (N) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |
| Inventive step (IS) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |
| Industrial applicability (IA) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |

2. Citations and explanations (Rule 70.7)

Novelty (N) and Inventive Step (IS) claims 1 to 41

The claims are to a an insecticidal protein complex, the polynucleotide encoding it and uses associated with protein and polypeptide. The closest prior art is considered to be Grkovic S *et al*, *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 1995, 61(6):2218-223 which discloses the plasmid which encodes for the insecticidal protein complex. The document however does not disclose the sequence of the polypeptides or their encoding polynucleotides, hence the claims are considered novel. It is also considered that it would require more than routine effort to identify the genes encoding the protein complex, hence the claims are considered to involve an inventive step. As such the claims meet the requirements of Articles 33(2) and 33(3) of the PCT.

Industrial Applicability (IA) claims 1 to 41

Claims 1 to 41 are considered to be Industrially Applicable under Article 33(4) of the PCT.

PATENT COOPERATION TREATY

From the INTERNATIONAL SEARCHING AUTHORITY

To:
**SIMS, ALLEN, FINCH, LEWIS, MURPHY,
 ROGERS, TYRER-HARDING, WELLS,
 29 Clarence Street
 Private Bag 3140
 Hamilton 2001, New Zealand
 NEW ZEALAND**

PCTNOTIFICATION OF TRANSMITTAL OF
THE INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT
OR THE DECLARATION

(PCT Rule 44.1)

| | | |
|--|---|--|
| | | Date of mailing (day/month/year) 06/06/2001 |
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109 | FOR FURTHER ACTION See paragraphs 1 and 4 below | |
| International application No. PCT/NZ 00/00174 | International filing date (day/month/year) 04/09/2000 | |
| Applicant NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTI... | | |

1. The applicant is hereby notified that the International Search Report has been established and is transmitted herewith.

Filing of amendments and statement under Article 19:

The applicant is entitled, if he so wishes, to amend the claims of the International Application (see Rule 46):

When? The time limit for filing such amendments is normally 2 months from the date of transmittal of the International Search Report; however, for more details, see the notes on the accompanying sheet.

Where? Directly to the International Bureau of WIPO
34, chemin des Colombettes
1211 Geneva 20, Switzerland
Facsimile No.: (41-22) 740.14.35

For more detailed instructions, see the notes on the accompanying sheet.

2. The applicant is hereby notified that no International Search Report will be established and that the declaration under Article 17(2)(a) to that effect is transmitted herewith.

3. With regard to the protest against payment of (an) additional fee(s) under Rule 40.2, the applicant is notified that:

the protest together with the decision thereon has been transmitted to the International Bureau together with the applicant's request to forward the texts of both the protest and the decision thereon to the designated Offices.

no decision has been made yet on the protest; the applicant will be notified as soon as a decision is made.

4. Further action(s): The applicant is reminded of the following:

Shortly after 18 months from the priority date, the international application will be published by the International Bureau. If the applicant wishes to avoid or postpone publication, a notice of withdrawal of the international application, or of the priority claim, must reach the International Bureau as provided in Rules 90bis.1 and 90bis.3, respectively, before the completion of the technical preparations for international publication.

Within 19 months from the priority date, a demand for international preliminary examination must be filed if the applicant wishes to postpone the entry into the national phase until 30 months from the priority date (in some Offices even later).

Within 20 months from the priority date, the applicant must perform the prescribed acts for entry into the national phase before all designated Offices which have not been elected in the demand or in a later election within 19 months from the priority date or could not be elected because they are not bound by Chapter II.

| | |
|--|--|
| Name and mailing address of the International Searching Authority  European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentaan 2 NL-2280 HV Rijswijk Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl, Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016 | Authorized officer Mireille Claudepierre |
|--|--|

NOTE FORM PCT/ISA/220

These Notes are intended to give the basic instructions concerning the filing of amendments under article 19. The Notes are based on the requirements of the Patent Cooperation Treaty, the Regulations and the Administrative Instructions under that Treaty. In case of discrepancy between these Notes and those requirements, the latter are applicable. For more detailed information, see also the PCT Applicant's Guide, a publication of WIPO.

In these Notes, "Article", "Rule", and "Section" refer to the provisions of the PCT, the PCT Regulations and the PCT Administrative Instructions respectively.

INSTRUCTIONS CONCERNING AMENDMENTS UNDER ARTICLE 19

The applicant has, after having received the international search report, one opportunity to amend the claims of the international application. It should however be emphasized that, since all parts of the international application (claims, description and drawings) may be amended during the international preliminary examination procedure, there is usually no need to file amendments of the claims under Article 19 except where, e.g. the applicant wants the latter to be published for the purposes of provisional protection or has another reason for amending the claims before international publication. Furthermore, it should be emphasized that provisional protection is available in some States only.

What parts of the International application may be amended?

Under Article 19, only the claims may be amended.

During the International phase, the claims may also be amended (or further amended) under Article 34 before the International Preliminary Examining Authority. The description and drawings may only be amended under Article 34 before the International Examining Authority.

Upon entry into the national phase, all parts of the international application may be amended under Article 28 or, where applicable, Article 41.

When?

Within 2 months from the date of transmittal of the international search report or 16 months from the priority date, whichever time limit expires later. It should be noted, however, that the amendments will be considered as having been received on time if they are received by the International Bureau after the expiration of the applicable time limit but before the completion of the technical preparations for international publication (Rule 46.1).

Where not to file the amendments?

The amendments may only be filed with the International Bureau and not with the receiving Office or the International Searching Authority (Rule 46.2).

Where a demand for international preliminary examination has been filed, see below.

How?

Either by cancelling one or more entire claims, by adding one or more new claims or by amending the text of one or more of the claims as filed.

A replacement sheet must be submitted for each sheet of the claims which, on account of an amendment or amendments, differs from the sheet originally filed.

All the claims appearing on a replacement sheet must be numbered in Arabic numerals. Where a claim is cancelled, no renumbering of the other claims is required. In all cases where claims are renumbered, they must be renumbered consecutively (Administrative Instructions, Section 205(b)).

The amendments must be made in the language in which the international application is to be published.

What documents must/may accompany the amendments?

Letter (Section 206(b)):

The amendments must be submitted with a letter.

The letter will not be published with the international application and the amended claims. It should not be confused with the "Statement under Article 19(1)" (see below, under "Statement under Article 19(1)").

The letter must be in English or French, at the choice of the applicant. However, if the language of the international application is English, the letter must be in English; if the language of the international application is French, the letter must be in French.

NOTES TO FORM PCT/ISA/220 (continued)

The letter must indicate the differences between the claims as filed and the claims as amended. It must, in particular, indicate, in connection with each claim appearing in the international application (it being understood that identical indications concerning several claims may be grouped), whether

- (i) the claim is unchanged;
- (ii) the claim is cancelled;
- (iii) the claim is new;
- (iv) the claim replaces one or more claims as filed;
- (v) the claim is the result of the division of a claim as filed.

The following examples illustrate the manner in which amendments must be explained in the accompanying letter:

1. [Where originally there were 48 claims and after amendment of some claims there are 51]: "Claims 1 to 29, 31, 32, 34, 35, 37 to 48 replaced by amended claims bearing the same numbers; claims 30, 33 and 36 unchanged; new claims 49 to 51 added."
2. [Where originally there were 15 claims and after amendment of all claims there are 11]: "Claims 1 to 15 replaced by amended claims 1 to 11."
3. [Where originally there were 14 claims and the amendments consist in cancelling some claims and in adding new claims]: "Claims 1 to 6 and 14 unchanged; claims 7 to 13 cancelled; new claims 15, 16 and 17 added." or "Claims 7 to 13 cancelled; new claims 15, 16 and 17 added; all other claims unchanged."
4. [Where various kinds of amendments are made]: "Claims 1-10 unchanged; claims 11 to 13, 18 and 19 cancelled; claims 14, 15 and 16 replaced by amended claim 14; claim 17 subdivided into amended claims 15, 16 and 17; new claims 20 and 21 added."

"Statement under article 19(1)" (Rule 46.4)

The amendments may be accompanied by a statement explaining the amendments and indicating any impact that such amendments might have on the description and the drawings (which cannot be amended under Article 19(1)).

The statement will be published with the international application and the amended claims.

It must be in the language in which the international application is to be published.

It must be brief, not exceeding 500 words if in English or if translated into English.

It should not be confused with and does not replace the letter indicating the differences between the claims as filed and as amended. It must be filed on a separate sheet and must be identified as such by a heading, preferably by using the words "Statement under Article 19(1)."

It may not contain any disparaging comments on the international search report or the relevance of citations contained in that report. Reference to citations, relevant to a given claim, contained in the international search report may be made only in connection with an amendment of that claim.

Consequence if a demand for international preliminary examination has already been filed

If, at the time of filing any amendments under Article 19, a demand for international preliminary examination has already been submitted, the applicant must preferably, at the same time of filing the amendments with the International Bureau, also file a copy of such amendments with the International Preliminary Examining Authority (see Rule 82.2(a), first sentence).

Consequence with regard to translation of the international application for entry into the national phase

The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that, where upon entry into the national phase, a translation of the claims as amended under Article 19 may have to be furnished to the designated/elected Offices, instead of, or in addition to, the translation of the claims as filed.

For further details on the requirements of each designated/elected Office, see Volume II of the PCT Applicant's Guide.

PATENT COOPERATION TREATY

PCT

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

(PCT Article 18 and Rules 43 and 44)

| | | |
|--|---|---|
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109 | FOR FURTHER ACTION | see Notification of Transmittal of International Search Report (Form PCT/ISA/220) as well as, where applicable, item 5 below. |
| International application No. PCT/NZ 00/ 00174 | International filing date (day/month/year) 04/09/2000 | (Earliest) Priority Date (day/month/year) 02/09/1999 |
| Applicant NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTI... | | |

This International Search Report has been prepared by this International Searching Authority and is transmitted to the applicant according to Article 18. A copy is being transmitted to the International Bureau.

This International Search Report consists of a total of **6** sheets.
 It is also accompanied by a copy of each prior art document cited in this report.

1. Basis of the report

- a. With regard to the language, the international search was carried out on the basis of the international application in the language in which it was filed, unless otherwise indicated under this item.
 - the international search was carried out on the basis of a translation of the international application furnished to this Authority (Rule 23.1(b)).
- b. With regard to any nucleotide and/or amino acid sequence disclosed in the international application, the international search was carried out on the basis of the sequence listing :
 - contained in the international application in written form.
 - filed together with the international application in computer readable form.
 - furnished subsequently to this Authority in written form.
 - furnished subsequently to this Authority in computer readable form.
 - the statement that the subsequently furnished written sequence listing does not go beyond the disclosure in the international application as filed has been furnished.
 - the statement that the information recorded in computer readable form is identical to the written sequence listing has been furnished

2. Certain claims were found unsearchable (See Box I).

3. Unity of invention is lacking (see Box II).

4. With regard to the title,

- the text is approved as submitted by the applicant.
- the text has been established by this Authority to read as follows:

NUCLEOTIDES SEQUENCES ENCODING AN INSECTICIDAL PROTEIN COMPLEX FROM SERRATIA

5. With regard to the abstract,

- the text is approved as submitted by the applicant.
- the text has been established, according to Rule 38.2(b), by this Authority as it appears in Box III. The applicant may, within one month from the date of mailing of this international search report, submit comments to this Authority.

6. The figure of the drawings to be published with the abstract is Figure No.

- as suggested by the applicant.
- because the applicant failed to suggest a figure.
- because this figure better characterizes the invention.

None of the figures.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/00/00174

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

| | | | | | |
|-------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|
| IPC 7 | C12N15/31 | C12N15/70 | C12N15/82 | C07K14/24 | C12Q1/68 |
| | A01N63/02 | A01H5/00 | | | |

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

IPC 7 C12N C07K A01H C12Q

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the International search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)

BIOSIS, EPO-Internal, STRAND, WPI Data, PAJ

C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category * | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|------------|---|-----------------------|
| X | JACKSON T A ET AL: "PATHOGEN TO PRODUCT DEVELOPMENT OF SERRATIA-ENTOMOPHILA ENTEROBACTERIACEAE AS A COMMERCIAL BIOLOGICAL CONTROL AGENT FOR NEW ZEALAND GRASS GRUB COSTELYTRA-ZEALANDICA" JACKSON, T. A. AND T. R. GLARE (ED.). USE OF PATHOGENS IN SCARAB PEST, 1992, pages 191-198, XP000997900 0-946707-35-9. 1992 the whole document --- | 32 -/- |

 Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C. Patent family members are listed in annex.

* Special categories of cited documents :

- "A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- "E" earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- "L" document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- "O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- "P" document published prior to the International filing date but later than the priority date claimed

"T" later document published after the International filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention

"X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone

"Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.

"&" document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the International search

23 May 2001

Date of mailing of the International search report

06/06/2001

Name and mailing address of the ISA

European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2
NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk
Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,
Fax (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Holtoft, S

INTLATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No
PCT/US 00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category * | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|------------|--|-----------------------|
| A | GRKOVIC STEVE ET AL: "Genes Essential for Amber Disease in Grass Grubs Are Located on the Large Plasmid Found in <i>Serratia entomophila</i> and <i>Serratia proteamaculans</i> ." APPLIED AND ENVIRONMENTAL MICROBIOLOGY, vol. 61, no. 6, 1995, pages 2218-2223, XP000994573 ISSN: 0099-2240 cited in the application the whole document ---- | |
| A | GLARE TRAVIS R ET AL: "Plasmid transfer among several members of the family Enterobacteriaceae increases the number of species capable of causing experimental amber disease in grass grub." FEMS MICROBIOLOGY LETTERS, vol. 139, no. 2-3, 1996, pages 117-120, XP000998482 ISSN: 0378-1097 cited in the application the whole document ---- | |
| A | WO 99 42589 A (NOVARTIS ERFIND VERWALT GMBH ; NOVARTIS AG (CH); KRAMER VANCE CARY) 26 August 1999 (1999-08-26) the whole document ---- | |
| A | WO 98 08932 A (DOW AGROSCIENCES LLC ; WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND (US)) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document ---- | |
| A | WO 98 08388 A (MORGAN JAMES ALUN WYNNE ; JARRETT PAUL (GB); ELLIS DEBORAH JUNE (GB) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document ---- | |
| A | WO 97 17432 A (WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND) 15 May 1997 (1997-05-15) the whole document ---- | |
| A | BOWEN D ET AL: "INSECTICIDAL TOXINS FROM THE BACTERIUM <i>Photorhabdus luminescens</i> " SCIENCE, AMERICAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE, US, vol. 280, 26 June 1998 (1998-06-26), pages 2129-2132, XP002115650 ISSN: 0036-8075 cited in the application ---- | |

-/-

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|--|----------------------------------|
| A | NUNEZ-VALDEZ M E ET AL: "The amb2 locus from <i>Serratia entomophila</i> confers anti-feeding effect on larvae of <i>Costelytra zealandica</i> (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)" GENE, NL, ELSEVIER BIOMEDICAL PRESS. AMSTERDAM, vol. 172, no. 1, 12 June 1996 (1996-06-12), pages 75-79, XP004042712 ISSN: 0378-1119 cited in the application ----- | |
| P,X | HURST MARK R H ET AL: "Plasmid-located pathogenicity determinants of <i>Serratia entomophila</i> , the causal agent of amber disease of grass grub, show similarity to the insecticidal toxins of <i>Photorhabdus luminescens</i> ." JOURNAL OF BACTERIOLOGY, vol. 182, no. 18, September 2000 (2000-09), pages 5127-5138, XP002166799 ISSN: 0021-9193 the whole document ----- | 1-4, 9-16, 21-27, 31,41 |

International Application No. PCTNZ 00 A0174

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

Continuation of Box I.2

Claims Nos.: 17

Present claim 17 relates to a ligand defined by reference to a desirable characteristic or property, namely binding to the polypeptide of claim 15.

The claim covers all products having this characteristic or property, whereas the application provides no support within the meaning of Article 6 PCT and/or disclosure within the meaning of Article 5 PCT for such products.

In the present case, the claims so lack support, and the application so lacks disclosure, that a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope is impossible. Independent of the above reasoning, the claims also lack clarity (Article 6 PCT). An attempt is made to define the product by reference to a result to be achieved.

Again, this lack of clarity in the present case is such as to render a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope impossible.

The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims, or parts of claims, relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established need not be the subject of an international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1(e) PCT). The applicant is advised that the EPO policy when acting as an International Preliminary Examining Authority is normally not to carry out a preliminary examination on matter which has not been searched. This is the case irrespective of whether or not the claims are amended following receipt of the search report or during any Chapter II procedure.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.
PCT/NZ 00/00174

Box I Observations where certain claims were found unsearchable (Continuation of item 1 of first sheet)

This International Search Report has not been established in respect of certain claims under Article 17(2)(a) for the following reasons:

1. Claims Nos.: because they relate to subject matter not required to be searched by this Authority, namely:

2. Claims Nos.: 17 because they relate to parts of the International Application that do not comply with the prescribed requirements to such an extent that no meaningful International Search can be carried out, specifically:
see FURTHER INFORMATION sheet PCT/ISA/210

3. Claims Nos.: because they are dependent claims and are not drafted in accordance with the second and third sentences of Rule 6.4(a).

Box II Observations where unity of invention is lacking (Continuation of item 2 of first sheet)

This International Searching Authority found multiple inventions in this International application, as follows:

1. As all required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers all searchable claims.

2. As all searchable claims could be searched without effort justifying an additional fee, this Authority did not invite payment of any additional fee.

3. As only some of the required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant, this International Search Report covers only those claims for which fees were paid, specifically claims Nos.:

4. No required additional search fees were timely paid by the applicant. Consequently, this International Search Report is restricted to the invention first mentioned in the claims; it is covered by claims Nos.:

Remark on Protest

- The additional search fees were accompanied by the applicant's protest.
- No protest accompanied the payment of additional search fees.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International Application No

PCT/GB 00/00174

| Patent document cited in search report | | Publication date | Patent family member(s) | | Publication date |
|--|---|------------------|-------------------------|--|------------------|
| WO 9942589 | A | 26-08-1999 | AU 3028699 A | | 06-09-1999 |
| | | | EP 1054972 A | | 29-11-2000 |
| WO 9808932 | A | 05-03-1998 | AU 729228 B | | 25-01-2001 |
| | | | AU 1050997 A | | 29-05-1997 |
| | | | AU 2829997 A | | 19-03-1998 |
| | | | BR 9606889 A | | 28-10-1997 |
| | | | BR 9711441 A | | 24-10-2000 |
| | | | CA 2209659 A | | 15-05-1997 |
| | | | EP 0797659 A | | 01-10-1997 |
| | | | EP 0970185 A | | 12-01-2000 |
| | | | HU 9900768 A | | 28-06-1999 |
| | | | JP 2000515024 T | | 14-11-2000 |
| | | | PL 321212 A | | 24-11-1997 |
| | | | PL 332033 A | | 16-08-1999 |
| | | | SK 24699 A | | 10-04-2000 |
| | | | SK 93197 A | | 06-05-1998 |
| | | | TR 9901126 T | | 21-07-1999 |
| | | | WO 9717432 A | | 15-05-1997 |
| WO 9808388 | A | 05-03-1998 | AU 4024997 A | | 19-03-1998 |
| | | | BR 9711285 A | | 17-08-1999 |
| | | | CN 1233938 A | | 03-11-1999 |
| | | | EP 0923295 A | | 23-06-1999 |
| | | | TR 9900435 T | | 21-06-1999 |
| | | | ZA 9707373 A | | 15-02-1999 |
| WO 9717432 | A | 15-05-1997 | AU 729228 B | | 25-01-2001 |
| | | | AU 1050997 A | | 29-05-1997 |
| | | | BR 9606889 A | | 28-10-1997 |
| | | | CA 2209659 A | | 15-05-1997 |
| | | | EP 0797659 A | | 01-10-1997 |
| | | | HU 9900768 A | | 28-06-1999 |
| | | | PL 321212 A | | 24-11-1997 |
| | | | PL 332033 A | | 16-08-1999 |
| | | | SK 93197 A | | 06-05-1998 |
| | | | AU 2829997 A | | 19-03-1998 |
| | | | BR 9711441 A | | 24-10-2000 |
| | | | EP 0970185 A | | 12-01-2000 |
| | | | JP 2000515024 T | | 14-11-2000 |
| | | | SK 24699 A | | 10-04-2000 |
| | | | TR 9901126 T | | 21-07-1999 |
| | | | WO 9808932 A | | 05-03-1998 |

**PATENT COOPERATION TREATY
PCT
INTERNATIONAL PRELIMINARY EXAMINATION REPORT**

REC'D 07 GEN 2001

WIPO PCT

(PCT Article 36 and Rule 70)

| | | | |
|--|--|--|--|
| Applicant's or agent's file reference 18134/8X109SB | FOR FURTHER ACTION | See Notification of Transmittal of International Preliminary Examination Report (Form PCT/IPEA/416). | |
| International Application No. PCT/NZ00/00174 | International Filing Date (<i>day/month/year</i>) 4 September 2000 | Priority Date (<i>day/month/year</i>) 2 September 1999 | |
| International Patent Classification (IPC) or national classification and IPC Int. Cl. 7 C12N 15/31, A01H 5/00, A01N 63/02, C07K 14/24, C12N 15/70, C12N 15/82, C12Q 1/68 | | | |
| Applicant NEW ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RESEARCH INSTITUTE LIMITED et al | | | |

1. This international preliminary examination report has been prepared by this International Preliminary Examining Authority and is transmitted to the applicant according to Article 36.
2. This REPORT consists of a total of 3 sheets, including this cover sheet.
- This report is also accompanied by ANNEXES, i.e., sheets of the description, claims and/or drawings which have been amended and are the basis for this report and/or sheets containing rectifications made before this Authority (see Rule 70.16 and Section 607 of the Administrative Instructions under the PCT).

These annexes consist of a total of 5 sheet(s).

3. This report contains indications relating to the following items:

- I Basis of the report
- II Priority
- III Non-establishment of opinion with regard to novelty, inventive step and industrial applicability
- IV Lack of unity of invention
- V Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement
- VI Certain documents cited
- VII Certain defects in the international application
- VIII Certain observations on the international application

| | |
|---|--|
| Date of submission of the demand 26 March 2001 | Date of completion of the report 28 November 2001 |
| Name and mailing address of the IPEA/AU AUSTRALIAN PATENT OFFICE PO BOX 200, WODEN ACT 2606, AUSTRALIA E-mail address: pct@ipaaustralia.gov.au Facsimile No. (02) 6285 3929 | Authorized Officer GARETH COOK Telephone No. (02) 6283 2541 |

I. Basis of the report**1. With regard to the elements of the international application:***

- the international application as originally filed.
- the description, pages 1-2, 5-48, as originally filed,
pages , filed with the demand,
pages 3, 4, received on 5 October 2001 with the letter of 5 October 2001
- the claims, pages 52-54, as originally filed,
pages , as amended (together with any statement) under Article 19,
pages , filed with the demand,
pages 49-51, received on 23 November 2001 with the letter of 23 November 2001
- the drawings, pages 1-8, as originally filed,
pages , filed with the demand,
pages , received on with the letter of
- the sequence listing part of the description:
pages 1-46, as originally filed
pages , filed with the demand
pages , received on with the letter of

2. With regard to the language, all the elements marked above were available or furnished to this Authority in the language in which the international application was filed, unless otherwise indicated under this item.

These elements were available or furnished to this Authority in the following language which is:

- the language of a translation furnished for the purposes of international search (under Rule 23.1(b)).
- the language of publication of the international application (under Rule 48.3(b)).
- the language of the translation furnished for the purposes of international preliminary examination (under Rules 55.2 and/or 55.3).

3. With regard to any nucleotide and/or amino acid sequence disclosed in the international application, the international preliminary examination was carried out on the basis of the sequence listing:

- contained in the international application in written form.
- filed together with the international application in computer readable form.
- furnished subsequently to this Authority in written form.
- furnished subsequently to this Authority in computer readable form.
- The statement that the subsequently furnished written sequence listing does not go beyond the disclosure in the international application as filed has been furnished.
- The statement that the information recorded in computer readable form is identical to the written sequence listing has been furnished

4. The amendments have resulted in the cancellation of:

- the description, pages
- the claims, Nos.
- the drawings, sheets/fig.

5. This report has been established as if (some of) the amendments had not been made, since they have been considered to go beyond the disclosure as filed, as indicated in the Supplemental Box (Rule 70.2(c)).**

* Replacement sheets which have been furnished to the receiving Office in response to an invitation under Article 14 are referred to in this report as "originally filed" and are not annexed to this report since they do not contain amendments (Rules 70.16 and 70.17).

** Any replacement sheet containing such amendments must be referred to under item 1 and annexed to this report

V. Reasoned statement under Article 35(2) with regard to novelty, inventive step or industrial applicability; citations and explanations supporting such statement

1. Statement

| | | |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-----|
| Novelty (N) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |
| Inventive step (IS) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |
| Industrial applicability (IA) | Claims 1-41 | YES |
| | Claims | NO |

2. Citations and explanations (Rule 70.7)

Novelty (N) and Inventive Step (IS) claims 1 to 41

The claims are to a an insecticidal protein complex, the polynucleotide encoding it and uses associated with protein and polypeptide. The closest prior art is considered to be Grkovic S *et al*, *Applied and Environmental Microbiology*, 1995, 61(6):2218-223 which discloses the plasmid which encodes for the insecticidal protein complex. The document however does not disclose the sequence of the polypeptides or their encoding polynucleotides, hence the claims are considered novel. It is also considered that it would require more than routine effort to identify the genes encoding the protein complex, hence the claims are considered to involve an inventive step. As such the claims meet the requirements of Articles 33(2) and 33(3) of the PCT.

Industrial Applicability (IA) claims 1 to 41

Claims 1 to 41 are considered to be Industrially Applicable under Article 33(4) of the PCT.

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization
International Bureau



(43) International Publication Date
8 March 2001 (08.03.2001)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number
WO 01/16305 A2

(51) International Patent Classification⁷: C12N 15/00 (74) Agents: SIMS, Anthony, W. et al.; 29 Clarence Street,

Private Bag 3140, Hamilton 2001 (NZ).

(21) International Application Number: PCT/NZ00/00174

(81) Designated States (*national*): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, DZ, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW.

(22) International Filing Date:
4 September 2000 (04.09.2000)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

(30) Priority Data:
337610 2 September 1999 (02.09.1999) NZ

(84) Designated States (*regional*): ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

(71) Applicant (*for all designated States except US*): NEW
ZEALAND PASTORAL AGRICULTURE RE-
SEARCH INSTITUTE LIMITED [NZ/NZ]; 5th
floor, Tower Block, Ruakura Research Centre, East Street,
Hamilton 2001 (NZ).

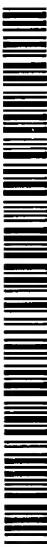
(72) Inventors; and

(75) Inventors/Applicants (*for US only*): GLARE, Travis,
Robert [AU/NZ]; 38 Whincorps Road, Halswell,
Christchurch 8003 (NZ). HURST, Mark, Robin, Holmes
[NZ/NZ]; 148 Hendersons Road, Hoon Hay, Christchurch
8002 (NZ). JACKSON, Trevor, Anthony [NZ/NZ]; 407
Halswell Road, Halswell, Christchurch 8003 (NZ).

Published:

— Without international search report and to be republished upon receipt of that report.

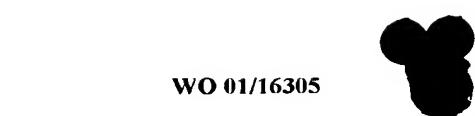
For two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guidance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the beginning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.



WO 01/16305 A2

(54) Title: NUCLEOTIDE SEQUENCES

(57) **Abstract:** The present invention concerns novel nucleotide sequences encoding proteins from the Enterobacteriaceae, *Serratia entomophila* and *Serratia proteamaculans*, and the use of said nucleotide sequences and proteins for inherent insecticidal and potentially metazoacidal properties. The invention relates to an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence that encodes an insecticidal protein complex, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof capable of hybridising with the nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions. The nucleotide sequences include a pathogenicity-encoding region cloned from bacteria *Serratia entomophila* and *S. proteamaculans*. The region contain pathogenic determinants of a disease that affect the grass grub, *Costelytra zealandica* Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae, an important insect pasture pest in New Zealand. The proteins encoded by determined genes may be used for insect control whether as an inundative pesticide, within baits or expressed in other organisms such as plants or microbes.



NUCLEOTIDE SEQUENCES

8/PV

TECHNICAL FIELD

The present invention concerns novel nucleotide sequences encoding insecticidal proteins from the Enterobacteriaceae, *Serratia entomophila* and *Serratia proteamaculans*, and the 5 use of said nucleotide sequences and insecticidal proteins.

BACKGROUND ART

Some *Serratia entomophila* and *Serratia proteamaculans* strains in New Zealand are known to cause a disease in the major scarab pest, *Costelytra zealandica* (New Zealand grass grub). The disease was first discovered and described by Trought and Jackson (1982) 10 and was later named amber disease after the distinctive colour of affected insects (Stucki et al. 1984). One species capable of causing the disease, *Serratia entomophila*, was developed into a commercially-available product ("Invade") in 1989.

The disease is highly host specific, only known to infect a single indigenous species of New Zealand scarab larva. The disease appears unique among insects and results not from rapid 15 invasion of the haemocoel, but from a slow colonisation of the gut. The disease has a distinct phenotypic progression, with infected hosts ceasing feeding within 2-5 days of ingesting pathogenic cells. The normally black gut clears around this time (Jackson et al. 1993) and the levels of the major gut digestive enzymes (trypsin and so forth) decreases sharply (Jackson, 1995). The clearance of the gut results in a characteristic amber colour of 20 the infected hosts. The larvae may remain in this state for a prolonged period (1-3 months) before bacteria eventually invade the haemocoel, causing rapid death.

The finding of a plasmid that apparently encoded the disease was reported in Glare et al. (1993) by showing a correlation between pADAP presence and disease occurrence in

bacterial strains. This was further confirmed by Glare et al. (1996) who showed that transfer of the plasmid from pathogenic to non-pathogenic strains resulted in a change to pathogenic.

Grkovic et al. (1995) showed that disruption of the plasmid by transposon insertion could
5 alter pathogenicity without fully defining the area containing the gene cassette. By marker exchange, they showed that a 10.5kb *Hind*III (pGLA20) construct from pADAP encoded some functions of amber disease. However, the clone did not contain all disease encoding plasmid-borne regions.

Another region involved in amber disease encoding was located by Nunez-Valdez and
10 Mahanty (1996). They located a locus, *amb2*, by transposon mutagensis and searching a cosmid genomic library. This region was chromosomally located and was involved in antifeeding in the larvae of *Costelytra zealandica*. However, the current applicant's research has demonstrated that the *amb2* region is located on pADAP remote from the virulence gene and is probably regulatory in function.

15 Insecticidal toxins which share some protein homology to the *Serratia* insecticidal proteins of the present invention have been recently discovered (PCT/US96/18803; PCT/US97/07657) by a group at Wisconsin University (Blackburn et al. 1998; Bowen et al. 1998; Bowen and Ensign 1998). These insecticidal toxins are produced from a gene region in *Photobrhabdus luminescens* which resembles the *Serratia* virulence region in the
20 clustering of the genes and at the protein level, but has very little DNA homology with the *Serratia* genes. They have shown high molecular weight proteins from *Photobrhabdus luminescens* are insecticidal to a number of insects from different orders. The lack of DNA homology over the majority of the region, as opposed to protein homology, between the *Serratia* genes and *Photobrhabdus* genes suggests that these proteins have evolved as a
25 result of convergent evolution leading to the formation of a distinct protein family with a

common function.

The present applicant has now found that three regions of the pADAP plasmid are required for full insecticidal function. Sequence analysis of these three regions has shown that the present applicant has isolated and identified a novel toxin from *Serratia* species that 5 belongs to a new family of insecticidal toxins. It is broadly to this toxin that the present invention is directed.

DISCLOSURE OF INVENTION

According to a first aspect of the present invention, there is provided an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encodes an 10 insecticidal protein complex, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof which have at least 75% nucleic acid homology to SEQ ID NO: 1 and are capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under stringent hybridisation conditions.

The invention also provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence 1995-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encodes an insecticidal protein complex, or 15 a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.

The invention also provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising one or more of the nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9589-13883 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encode insecticidal proteins, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof 20 capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.

Preferably the nucleic acid molecule comprises all of nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9598-13884 and 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.

The invention further relates to an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, nucleotides 1955-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1 or one or more of nucleotides 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein. For example, the at least 5 one further nucleotide sequence may be the nucleotide sequence which codes for the *Bacillus delta* endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabadus luminescens* toxins and so forth.

The nucleic acid molecule may comprise DNA, cDNA or RNA.

- 10 Preferably said fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof is capable of hybridising to said nucleic acid molecule under stringent hybridisation conditions.

The invention further relates to nucleic acid molecules which hybridise to the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or nucleotides 1955-18937, 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 if there is at least 75% or greater identity between the sequences.

- 15 The nucleic acid molecule may be isolated from *Serratia entomophila* or *Serratia proteamaculans* strains.

Also provided by the present invention are recombinant expression vectors containing the nucleic acid molecule of the invention and hosts transformed with the vector of the invention capable of expressing a polypeptide of the invention.

- 20 The vector may be selected from any suitable natural or artificial plasmid/vector. For example, pUC 19 (Yannish-Perron et al. 1995), pProEX HT (GibcoBRL, Gaithersburg, MD, USA), pBR322 (Bolivar et al. 1977), pACYC184 (Chang et al. 1978), pLAFR3 (Staskowicz et al. 1987), and so forth.

In a further aspect, the invention provides a method of producing a polypeptide of the invention comprising the steps of:

- (a) culturing a host cell which has been transformed or transfected with a vector as defined above to express the encoded polypeptide or peptide; and
- 5 (b) recovering the expressed polypeptide or peptide.

An additional aspect of the present invention provides a ligand that binds to a polypeptide of the invention. Most usually, the ligand is an antibody or antibody binding fragment. Such ligands also form a part of this invention.

- According to a further aspect of the present invention there are provided probes and primers
- 10 comprising a fragment of the nucleic acid molecule of the invention capable of hybridising under stringent conditions to a native insecticidal gene sequence. Such probes and primers are useful, for example, in studying the structure and function of this novel gene and for obtaining homologs of the gene from bacteria other than *Serratia* sp.

- According to a still further aspect of the present invention there is provided a polypeptide
- 15 having insecticidal activity encoded by the nucleic acid molecule of the invention, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof.

The polypeptide may comprise the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof.

The polypeptide may comprise amino acids 32-5118 of SEQ ID NO: 1.

- 20 The polypeptide may comprise at least one amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2; SEQ ID NO: 3; SEQ ID NO: 4; SEQ ID NO: 5 or SEQ ID NO: 6.

Preferably the polypeptide comprises amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO: 4; SEQ ID NO: 5

and SEQ ID NO: 6.

More preferably the polypeptide comprises all of SEQ ID NOs: 2-6.

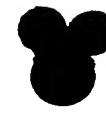
Conveniently, the polypeptide of the invention is obtained by expression of a DNA sequence coding therefore in a host cell or organism.

- 5 The polypeptide may comprise the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 linked to at least one further amino acid sequence encoding an insecticidal protein. For example, the at least one further amino acid sequence may be the amino acid sequence which codes for *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabadus luminescens* toxins etc.
- 10 The invention further relates to polypeptides comprising at least 50%, preferably 60%, more preferably 70% and most preferably 90-95% or greater identity to SEQ ID NO: 1.

The polypeptide may be produced by expression of a vector comprising the nucleic acid molecule of the invention or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof, in a suitable host cell.

- 15 According to a further aspect, there is provided an insecticidal composition comprising at least the polypeptide of the invention and an agriculturally acceptable carrier such as would be known to a person skilled in the art. More than one polypeptide of the invention can of course, be included in the composition. In addition, the composition may comprise one or more additional pesticides, for example, compounds known to possess herbicidal, fungicidal, insecticidal or nematicidal activity.
- 20

The composition may further comprise other known insecticidally active agents, such as *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabadus luminescens* toxins



and so forth.

According to a further aspect, there is provided a method of combating pests, especially insects at a locus or host for the pest infested with or liable to be infested therewith, said method comprising applying to a locus, host and/or the pest, an effective amount of the 5 polypeptide of the invention that has functional insecticidal activity against said pest.

According to a further aspect the invention provides a method of inducing amber disease or like condition in insects comprising delivery to an insect an effective amount of the polypeptide of the invention that has functional insecticidal activity against said insect.

The insect may be selected from the order comprising Coleoptera (such as the black beetle, 10 *Heteronychus arator* (F.), or the black vine weevil, *Otiorhynchus sulcatus* (F.)); Dictyoptera (eg. The German cockroach, *Blattella germanica* (L.), or the subterranean termite *Coptotermes* spp.); Diptera (eg. the housefly *Musca domestica* L. or the blowfly *Lucilia cuprina* (Wiedermann); Orthoptera (eg. The black field cricket *Telleogryllus commodus* (Walker) or the migratory locust *Locusta migratoria* L.); Hymenoptera (eg. The 15 German wasp, *Vespula germanica* F.)); Hemiptera (such as the green vegetable bug *Nezara viridula* (L.) or the green peach aphid *Myzus persicae* (Sulzer)) the Lepidoptera (eg. the tomato fruitworm, *Helicoverpa armigera* (Walker), or the codling moth, *Laspeyresia pomonella* (L.)).

The insecticidal polypeptide may be delivered to the insect orally either as a solid bait 20 matrix, as a sprayable insecticide sprayed onto a substrate upon which the insect feeds, applied directly to the soil subsurface or as a drench or is expressed in an transgenic plant, bacterium, virus or fungus upon which the insect feeds, or by any other suitable method which would be obvious to a person skilled in the art.

According to a further aspect, the invention provides a transgenic plant, bacterium virus or

fungus, incorporating in its genome, a nucleic acid molecule of the invention providing the plant, bacterium virus or fungus with an ability to express an effective amount of an insecticidal polypeptide.

DEFINITIONS AND METHODS

- 5 The following definitions and methods are provided to better define the present invention and to guide those of ordinary skill in the art in the practice of the present invention.

Definitions of common terms in molecular biology may also be found in Lewin, *Genes V*, Oxford University Press: New York, 1994.

- The term "native" refers to a naturally-occurring nucleic acid or polypeptide, including,
10 wild-type sequence and alleles thereof.

A "homolog" has at least one of the biological activities of the nucleic acid or polypeptide of the invention and comprises at least 50-70% identical amino acid or nucleic acid sequence thereto, preferably 75-85% and most preferably 90-95% identical amino acid or nucleic acid sequence thereto.

- 15 The term "neutral mutation" means a mutation, (that is - a change in the nucleotide or polypeptide sequence such as by deletion, substitution, inversion or insertion, any of which have no effect on the function of the encoded protein).

As indicated above, also possible are variants of the polypeptide or peptide that differ from the native amino acid sequence by insertion, substitution or deletion of one or more amino acids. Where such a variant is desired, the nucleotide sequence of the native DNA is altered appropriately. This alteration can be made through elective synthesis of the DNA, or by modification of the native DNA by, for example, site specific or cassette mutagenesis. Preferably, where portions of cDNA or genomic DNA require sequence modifications, site-



specific primer directed mutagenesis is employed using techniques standard in the art.

In a further aspect, the present invention consists in replicable transfer vector suitable for use in preparing a polypeptide of the invention. These vectors may be constructed according to techniques well known in the art, or may be selected from cloning vecots
5 available in the art.

The cloning vector may be selected according to the host or host cell to be used. Useful vectors will generally have the following characteristics:

- (a) the ability to self-replicate;
- (b) the possession of a single target for any particular restriction endonuclease; and
- 10 (c) desirably, carry genes for a readily selectable marker such as antibiotic resistance.

Two major types of vector possessing these characteristics are plasmids and bacterial viruses (bacteriophages or phages). Presently preferred vectors include plasmids pMOS-Blue, pGem-T and pUC8.

The nucleic acids of the present invention can be free in solution, or attached by
15 conventional means to a solid support, or present in an expression vector or any other type of plasmid. ^

The term "isolated" means substantially separated or purified away from contaminating sequences in the cell or organism in which the nucleic acid naturally occurs and includes nucleic acids purified by standard purification techniques as well as nucleic acids prepared
20 by recombinant technology and those chemically synthesised.

The terms "DNA construct" means a construct incorporating the nucleic acid molecule of the present invention, or a fractional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof in a

position whereby the protein coding sequence is under the control of an operably linked promoter capable of expression in a plant cell. Such promoters are well known in the art.

A fragment of a nucleic acid molecule according to the present invention is a portion of the nucleic acid that is less than full length and comprises at least a minimum length capable of 5 hybridising specifically with a nucleic acid molecule according to the present invention (or a sequence complementary thereto) under stringent conditions as defined below. A fragment according to the present invention has at least one of the biological activities of the nucleic acid or polypeptide of the present invention.

Nucleic acid probes and primers can be prepared based on nucleic acids according to the 10 present invention (for example, the sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1). A "probe" comprises an isolated nucleic acid attached to a detectable label or reporter molecule well known in the art. Typical labels include radioactive isotopes, ligands, chemiluminescent agents, and enzymes.

"Primers" are short nucleic acids, preferably DNA oligonucleotides 15 nucleotides or more 15 in length, which are annealed to a complementary target DNA strand by nucleic acid hybridisation to form a hybrid between the primer and the target DNA strand, then extended along the target DNA strand by a polymerase, preferably a DNA polymerase. Primer pairs can be used for amplification of a nucleic acid sequence, (for example, by the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) or other nucleic acid amplification methods well known 20 in the art). PCT-primer pairs can be derived from the sequence of a nucleic acid according to the present invention, (for example, by using computer programs intended for that purpose such as Primer (Version 0.5© 1991, Whitehead Institute for Biomedical Research, Cambridge, MA)).

Methods for preparing and using probes and primers are described, for example, in 25 Sambrook et al. *Molecular Cloning: A Laboratory Manual*, 2nd ed, vol. 1-3, ed Sambrook

et al. Cold Spring Harbour Laboratory Press, Cold Spring Harbour, NY, 1989.

Probes or primers can be free in solution or covalently or noncovalently attached to a solid support by standard means.

- The term "operably linked" means a first nucleic acid sequence linked to a second nucleic acid sequence when the first nucleic acid sequence is placed in a functional relationship with the second nucleic acid sequence. For instance, a promoter is operably linked to a coding sequence if the promoter affects the transcription or expression of the coding sequence. Generally, operably linked DNA sequences are contiguous and, where necessary to join two protein coding regions, in reading frame.
- 10 The DNA molecules of the invention may be expressed by placing them in operable linkage with suitable control sequences in a replicable expression vector. Control sequences may include origins of replication, a promoter, enhancer and transcriptional terminator sequences, amongst others. The selection of the control sequence to be included in the expression vector is dependent on the type of host or host cell intended to be used for expressing the DNA.
- 15

- A "recombinant" nucleic acid is one that has a sequence that is not naturally occurring or has a sequence that is made by an artificial combination of two otherwise separated segments of sequence. This artificial combination is often accomplished by chemical synthesis or, more commonly, by the artificial manipulation of isolated segments of nucleic acids (for example, by genetic engineering techniques).
- 20

Techniques for nucleic acid manipulation are described generally in, for example, Sambrook et al. (1989).

Large amounts of a nucleic acid according to the present invention can be produced by recombinant means well known in the art or by chemical synthesis.

Natural or synthetic nucleic acids according to the present invention can be incorporated into recombinant nucleic acid constructs, typically DNA constructs, capable of introduction into and replication in a host cell. Usually the DNA constructs will be suitable for replication in a unicellular host, such as *E. coli* or other commonly used bacteria, but can 5 also be introduced into yeast, mammalian, plant or other eukaryotic cells.

Preferably, such a nucleic acid construct is a vector comprising a replication system recognised by the host. For the practice of the present invention, well known compositions and techniques for preparing and using vectors, host cells, introduction of vectors into host cells and so forth., are employed, as discussed, *inter alia*, in Sambrook et al (1989).

10 A cell, tissue, organ, or organism into which has been introduced a foreign nucleic acid, such as a recombinant vector, is considered "transformed" or "transgenic". The DNA construct comprising a DNA sequence according to the present invention that is present in a transgenic host cell, particularly a transgenic plant, is referred to as a "transgene". The term "transgenic" or "transformed" when referring to a cell or organism, also includes;

15 (1) progeny of the cell or organism, and

(2) plants produced from a breeding program employing such a "transgenic" plant as a parent in a cross and exhibiting an altered phenotype resulting from the presence of the recombinant DNA construct.

Generally, prokaryotic, yeast, insect, or mammalian cells are useful hosts. Also included 20 within the term hosts are plasmid vectors. Suitable prokaryotic hosts include *E. coli*, *Bacillus* species and various species of *Pseudomonas*. Commonly used promoters such as β-lactamase (penicillinase) and lactose (lac) promoter systems are all well known in the art. Any available promoter system compatible with the host of choice can be used. Vectors used in yeast are also available and well known. A suitable example is the 2 micron origin

of replication plasmid.

Similarly, vectors for use in mammalian cells are also well known. Such vectors include well known derivatives of SV-40, adenovirus, retrovirus-derived DNA sequences, *Herpes simplex* virus, and vectors derived from a combination of plasmid and phage DNA.

- 5 Further eucaryotic expression vectors are known in the art (for example in P.J. Southern and P. Berg, *J. Mol. Appl. Genet.* 1 327-341 (1982); S. Subramani et al., *Mol. Cell. Biol.* 1, 854-864 (1981); R.J. Kaufmann and P.A. Sharp, "Amplification and Expression of Sequences Cotransfected with a Modular Dihydrofolate Reductase Complementary DNA Gene, *J. Mol. Biol.* 159, 601-621 (1982); R.J. Kaufmann and P.A. Sharp, *Mol. Cell. Biol.* 10, 159, 601-664 (1982); S.I. Scahill et al., "Expressions and Characterisation of the Product of a Human Immune Interferon DNA Gene in Chinese Hamster Ovary Cells," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.* 80, 4654-4659 (1983); G. Urlaub and L.A. Chasin, *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA.* 77, 4216-4220, (1980).

The expression vectors useful in the present invention contain at least one expression control sequence that is operatively linked to the DNA sequence or fragment to be expressed. The control sequence is inserted in the vector in order to control and to regulate the expression of the cloned DNA sequence. Examples of useful expression control sequences are the lac system, the trp system, the tac system, the trc system, major operator and promoter regions of phage lambda, the glycolytic promoters of yeast acid phosphatase, (for example, Pho5), the promoters of the yeast alpha-mating factors, and promoters derived from polyoma, adenovirus, retrovirus, and simian virus (for example, the early and late promoters of SV-40), and other sequences known to control the expression of genes of prokaryotic and eucaryotic cells and their viruses or combinations thereof.

In the construction of a vector it is also an advantage to be able to distinguish the vector 25 incorporating the foreign DNA from unmodified vectors by a convenient and rapid assay.

Reporter systems useful in such assays include reported genes, and other detectable labels which produce measurable colour changes, antibiotic resistance and the like. In one preferred vector, the β -galactosidase reporter gene is used, which gene is detectable by clones exhibiting a blue phenotype on X-gal plates. This facilitates selection. In one 5 embodiment, the β -galactosidase gene may be replaced by a polyhedrin-encoding gene; which gene is detectable by clones exhibiting a white phenotype when stained with X-gal.

This blue-white colour selection can serve as a useful marker for detecting recombinant vectors.

Once selected, the vectors may be isolated from the culture using routine procedures such 10 as freeze-thaw extraction followed by purification.

For expression, vectors containing the DNA of the invention to be expressed and control signals are inserted or transformed into a host or host cell. Some useful expression host cells include well-known prokaryotic and eucaryotic cells. Some suitable prokaryotic hosts include, for example, *E. coli*, such as *E. coli* S G-936, *E. coli* HB 101, *E. coli* W3110, *E. coli* 15 X1776, *E. coli*, X2282, *E. coli* DHT and *E. coli* MR01, *Pseudomonas*, *Bacillus*, such as *Bacillus subtilis* and *Streptomyces*. Suitable eucaryotic cells include yeast and other fungi, insect, animal cells, such as COS cells and CHO cells, human cells and plant cells in tissue culture.

Depending on the host used, transformation is performed according to standard techniques 20 appropriate to such cells. For prokaryotes or other cells that contain substantial cell walls, the calcium treatment process (Cohen, S N *Proceedings, National Academy of Science, USA* 69 2110 (1972)) may be employed. For mammalian cells without such cell walls the calcium phosphate precipitation method of Graeme and Van Der Eb, *Virology* 52:546 25 (1978) is preferred. Transformations into plants may be carried out using *Agrobacterium tumefaciens* (Shaw et al., *Gene* 23:315 (1983)) or into yeast according to the method of Van

Solingen et al. *J. Bact.* 130:946 (1977) and Hsiao et al. *Proceedings, National Academy of Science*, 76:3829 (1979).

Upon transformation of the selected host with an appropriate vector the polypeptide, or peptide encoded can be produced, often in the form of fusion protein, by culturing the host
5 cells. The polypeptide, or peptide, of the invention may be detected by rapid assays as indicated above. The polypeptide, or peptide, is then recovered and purified as necessary. Recovery and purification can be achieved using any of those procedures known in the art, for example by absorption onto the elution from an anion exchange resin. This method of producing a polypeptide, or peptide, of the invention constitutes a further aspect of the
10 present invention.

Host cells transformed with the vectors of the invention also form a further aspect of the present invention.

Methods for chemical synthesis of nucleic acids are well known and can be performed, for example, on commercial automated oligonucleotide synthesisers.

15 The term "stringent conditions" is functionally defined with regard to the hybridisation of a nucleic acid probe to a target nucleic acid (for example, to a particular nucleic acid sequence of interest) by the hybridisation procedure discussed in Sambrook et al. (1989) at 9.52-9.55 and 9.56-9.58.

Regarding the amplification of a target nucleic acid sequence (for example, by PCR) using
20 a particular amplification primer pair, stringent conditions are conditions that permit the primer pair to hybridise only to the target nucleic acid sequence to which a primer having the corresponding wild type sequence (or its complement) would bind.

Nucleic acid hybridisation is affected by such conditions as salt concentration, temperature, or organic solvents, in addition to the base composition, length of the complementary

strands, and the number of nucleotide base mismatches between the hybridising nucleic acids, as will be readily appreciated by those skilled in the art.

When referring to a probe or primer, the term "specific for (a target sequence)" indicates that the probe or primer hybridises under stringent conditions only to the target sequence in
5 a given sample comprising the target sequence.

The term "protein (or polypeptide)" refers to a protein encoded by the nucleic acid molecule of the invention including fragments, mutations and homologs having the same biological activity (for example, insecticidal activity). The polypeptide of the invention can be isolated from a natural source, produced by the expression of a recombinant nucleic acid
10 molecule or be chemically synthesised.

Peptides having substantial sequence identity to the above-mentioned peptides can also be employed in preferred embodiments. Here, "substantial sequence identity" means that two peptide sequences, when optimally aligned, such as by the programs GAP or BESTFIT using default gap weights, share at least 80% sequence identity, preferably at least 90%
15 sequence identity, more preferably at least 95% sequence identity or more. Preferably, residue positions that are not identical differ by conservative amino acid substitutions. For example, the substitution of amino acids having similar chemical properties such as charge or polarity are not likely to effect the properties of a protein. Examples include glutamine for asparagine, or glutamic acid for aspartic acid.

20 **BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF DRAWINGS**

The invention will be further defined by reference to the specification and the following examples and figures herein.

Figure 1 shows restriction maps of clones used to isolate the pathogenic region and maps of the two pathogenic variants pMH32 and pMH41, in accordance

with a preferred embodiment of the present invention; and

- 5 Figure 2 shows deletion derivatives used in the study, restriction maps of the mutated constructs and recombinants, the phenotype of each mutation, the schematic diagram of the sequenced region, and a nucleotide sequence in accordance with a preferred embodiment of the present invention; and
- Figure 3 shows hydrophobicity plots of SepC and its closest homologue TccC, in accordance with a preferred embodiment of the present invention; and
- 10 Figure 4 shows the comparison of protein sequences of the SepA and *P. luminescens* toxins, TcdA, TcaB and TccB Putative RGD motif is boxed, plus the site of proteolytic cleavage is illustrated, in accordance with a preferred embodiment of the present invention; and
- Figure 5 shows the comparison of protein sequences of the SepC and *P. luminescens* toxin TccC, in accordance with a preferred embodiment of the present invention; and
- 15 Figure 6 shows the plasmid pADAP, in accordance with a preferred embodiment of the present invention.

BEST MODES FOR CARRYING OUT THE INVENTION

The invention will be further defined by reference to the specification and the following examples and figures herein in the ensuing description by way of example only where:

- 20 Figure 1 shows restriction maps of clones used to isolate the pathogenic region and maps of the two pathogenic variants pMH32 and pMH41, where:
 (A) Is the pADAP *Hind*III clone pGLA-20 showing locations of the pGLA-20 mutations –

10, -13, and 35, which when recombined back into pADAP and bioassayed against grass grub, result in either a pathogenic phenotype, shown by full flag, or a healthy but non-feeding phenotype indicated by half filled flag. Map of pBG35 showing relative position of pGLA-20-35 mutation and the location of the 2.2kb *Eco*Ri used as a probe to screen the
5 pADAP *Bam*HI library; and

(B) Illustrated restriction enzyme maps of the pathogenic clones pMH32 and pMH41, area of deletion is indicated by Δ.

■ pBR322 vector DNA;

■ pLAFR3 vector DNA.

10 Restriction enzymes are abbreviated as follows: B, *Bam*HI, Bg, *Bgl*II; E, *Eco*RI; H, *Hind*III; and X, *Xba*I.

Figure 2 shows:

(A) Which are Mini-Tn10 pACYC184 based deletion derivatives used in the study.

■■■■ is the pACYC184 vector,

15 Δ indicates deletion + pathogenic,

- loss of pathogenicity; and

(B) Illustrates restriction maps of the mutated constructs pBM32 and the pADK recombinants; and

(C) Where the phenotype of each mutant is indicated by flags.

20 Blocked flags indicates mutations that did not affect the disease process.

Open flags indicate mutations that abolish disease symptoms.

Half-filled flags denote mutations that abolish visual disease symptoms but are unable to feed.

* indicates pADK mutations obtained by Grkovic et al. (1995).

Restriction enzymes are abbreviated as follows: B, *Bam*HI, Bg, *Bgl*II; E, *Eco*RI; H,

5 H_{ind}III; and X, *Xba*I.

(D) Is a schematic diagram of the sequenced region, where:

■ Denotes sequenced region.

Arrows indicate ORFs and their direction

☒ region homologous to spvB ... location of repeat.

10 (E) Is a nucleotide sequence of the 5 times 12bp repeat and the palindrome.

Restriction enzymes are abbreviated as follows: B, *Bam*HI, Bg, *Bgl*II; E, *Eco*RI; H, *Hind*III; and X, *Xba*I.

In Figure 3 hydrophobicity plots of SepC and its closest homologue TccC are shown. The scale is disproportional to size and has a scanning window of 17 amino-acid residues.

15 Figure 4 shows the comparison of protein sequences of the SepA and *P. luminescens* toxins, TcdA, TcaB and TccB. Putative RGD motif is boxed. The site of proteolytic cleavage is reported by Bowen et al. (1998) (Residue 1933 of TcdA) is indicated by an arrow.

Figure 5 shows the comparison of protein sequences of the SepC and *P. luminescens* toxin
20 TccC; and Figure 6 shows the plasmid pADAP.

PROTOCOL**Bacterial isolates and methods of culture**

Table 1 lists bacterial isolates and plasmids used in the present invention. Bacteria were grown in LB broth or on LB agar (Sambrook et al. 1989), at 37° for *Escherichia coli* and 5 30°C for *S. entomophila*. Antibiotic concentrations used (µg/ml) for *Serratia* were kanamycin 100, chloramphenicol 90, tetracycline 30 and for *E. coli* strains were kanamycin 50, chloramphenicol 30, tetracycline 15, and ampicillin 100.

DNA isolation and manipulations

pADAP DNA was isolated from a 50ml overnight culture of bacteria using QIAGEN® 10 plasmid maxi kit (Qiagen, Hilden, Germany), as per the manufacturer's instructions. Standard DNA techniques were carried out as described by Sambrook et al. (1989). Radioactive probes were made using the Amersham Megaprime DNA labeling system (Amersham, Buckinghamshire, UK). Southern and colony hybridisations were performed as outlined in Sambrook et al. (1989). The plasmid pADAP is shown in Figure 6.

15 pADAP *Bam*HI library was constructed using a Sigma 'Gigapack® IIIXL packaging extract, as specified by the manufacturer (Stratagene, California, USA).

Introduction of plasmid DNA into *E. coli* and *S. entomophilia*

pLAFR3 based derivatives were introduced into *S. entomophilia* by tripartite matings on solid media as described previously (Finnegan & Sheratt, 1982) using the pRK2013 helper 20 plasmid (Figorski & Helanski, 1979). pACYC184 and pBR322 based plasmids were electroporated into *E. coli* and *S. entomophilia* strains, using a Biorad Gene Pulser (2µF, 2.5KV, and 200 abns) (Dower et al. 1988).

Mutagenesis

Transposon insertions were generated in recombinant plasmids using the mini-*Tn10* derivative 103 (kanamycin resistant) as described by Kleckner et al. (1991). Insertions were recombined into pADAP by transforming A1MO2 (refer to Table 1) with the 5 described construct. After growth in non-selective media, bacteria were screened for resistance to kanamycin and loss of the pLAFR3 tetracycline resistance marker.

Bioassay against *Costelytra zealandica* larvae

Infection of *C. zealandica* larvae was determined by a standard bioassay where the healthy larvae, collected from the field, were individually fed squares of carrot which had been 10 rolled in colonies of bacteria grown overnight on solid media (resulting in approximately 10^5 cells/carrot square). Twelve, second or third instar larvae were used for each treatment. Inoculated larvae were maintained at 15°C, in ice-cube trays. Larvae were left feeding on treated carrot for 3-4 days, then transferred to fresh trays and provided with untreated carrot for 10-14 days. The occurrence of gut clearance and loss of feeding was recorded every 3-4 15 days. Strains were considered disease-causing if greater than 70% of larvae showed disease symptoms by day 14. Known pathogenic and non pathogenic controls were included in all bioassays. Typically cessation of feeding occurs within 2-3 days while clearance of the larvae gut may take 4-6 days.

Recovery of bacteria from larvae

20 To isolate bacteria from inoculated grubs, larvae were surface sterilised by submerging in 70% methanol for 30 seconds. The larvae were then shaken in sterile DH₂O, removed and individually macerated in a 1.5ml microcentrifuge tube. The macerate was serially diluted and plated on LB media containing antibiotics selective for the host *S. entomophilia* strain. To assess the stability of the bioassayed plasmid, colonies were patched onto a plate

containing antibiotics either selective for the recombinant plasmid or the *S. entomophilia* strain. Identity of plasmids in the recovered strain was checked by restriction enzyme profile.

Nucleotide Sequencing

- 5 A 9-kb *Bam*HI -*Eco*RI fragment derived from the pBM32-8 mutation (Fig 2b) and the 8kb *Hind*III fragment of pBM32 were separately cloned into the appropriate site of the deletion factory plasmid pDELTA1. Deletions were generated using the Deletion factory™ system (GIBCO BRL, MD, USA), as outlined in the manufacturers instructions. To identify the precise location of mini-*Tn*10 mutations, the peripheral mini-*Tn*10 *Bam*HI sites were used
10 in conjunction with the *Bam*HI sites of the pathogenic region to subclone the mini-*Tn*10 flanking regions into either pACYC184 or pUC19. Sequences were generated using the mini-*Tn*10 specific primer 5'ATGACAAGATGTGTATCCACC3' (Kleckner et al. 1991).

Plasmids for sequencing were prepared by Wizard® (Promega, Madison, USA) or Quantum Prep® (Bio-Rad, California, USA) miniprep kits. Sequences were determined on both
15 strands, by using combinations of subcloned fragments, custom primers and deletion products derived from the deletion factory system (Gibco BRL, Madison, USA). The DNA was sequenced using either ³³P dCTP and the Thermosequenase cycle sequencing kit (Amersham, Buckinghamshire, UK), or by automated sequencing using an Applied Biosystem 373A or 377 autosequencer. Sequence data were assembled using SEQMAN
20 (DNASTAR Inc., Madison, USA). ORF's were analysed by Gene Jockey. Databases at the National Center for Biotechnology Information were searched by using BLASTN and BLASTX via the www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/BLAST. Searches for DNA palindromes, repeats and inverted repeats were undertaken using DNAMAN (Lynnon Biosoft, Quebec, Canada). Protein motifs were searched using Blocks (<http://www.blocks.fhcrc.org/>), ExPASy
25 (<http://www.expasy.ch/>), and Gene Quiz (<http://columba.ebi.ac.uk:8765/gqsrv/submit>).

The sequences determined in this study have been deposited in Gene Bank under Accession Number AF1335182.

RESULTS

Cloning the disease encoding region from pADAP

5 Previously, Grkovic et al. (1995) have shown taht the pADK-13 mutation can be complemented with the pADAP 11 kb *Hind*III fragment (pGLA-20). However, the pADK-10 mutation was unable to be complemented with pGLA-20. In an attempt to isolate the region that may complement the pADK-10 mutation the previously described pGLA-20 derived, pADK-35 null mutation (Grkovic et al. 1995) was used as a selective marker (Fig 10 1), to select the *Bg*II fragment encompassing both the pADK-10 and pADK-35 mutations. pADK-35 DNA was isolated and digested with the restriction enzyme *Bg*II. The resultant digest was ligated into the *Bam*HI site of bBR322 to form the construct pBG35 (containing 12.8kb *Bg*II - mini-*Tn*10 fragment). pBG35 was placed separately in *trans* with pADK-10 and pGLA-20, and the resultant strains bioassayed against grass grub larvae. Results 15 showed that pBG35 was able to complement the pADK-10 mutant, but was unable to induce any symptoms of amber disease when placed in *trans* with pGLA-20, indicating that there must be another region on pADAP needed to induce amber disease.

Restriction enzyme data of pGLA-20 and pBG35 suggested that the entire pathogenic 20 region may reside within one of the large *Bam*HI fragments of pADAP. A cosmid *Bam*HI library of pADAP was made and screened using the 2.2kb *Eco*RI fragment derived from pBG35 (Fig 1) as the probe. Several probe positive clones were isolated; all shared similar restriction enzyme profiles. However, one (designated pMH32) was found to be smaller, measuring only 23kb in size compared with the 33kb of the other clones (eg. pMH41; Fig 1b). The difference between pMH32 and pMH41 was found to be a 10kb deletion at the 25 left most end of pMH32 encompassing the one *Hind*III site (Fig 1). *E. coli* strains

containing pMH32 or pMH41 were bioassays against grass grub larvae and found to induce the full symptoms of amber disease (that is - gut clearance and antifeeding activity). However, about ten days after infection a proportion of grass grubs fed the *E. coli* strains were found to recover from a diseased to a healthy phenotype.

- 5 The plasmids pMH32 and pMH41 were subsequently introduced into a *S. entomophilia* strain cured of pADAP (5.6RC) and the strains bioassayed against grass grub larvae. The strains gave the same disease progression as wild type and no larvae recovered, suggesting that the region cloned in pMH32 contained all the pathogenic determinants of pADAP.

Effect of copy number and mini-*Tn10* insertions in pBM32 on disease-causing ability

- 10 To facilitate mutagenesis and assess the effect of copy number on the disease process, the 23kb *Bam*HI fragment from pMH32 was cloned into the medium copy plasmid pBR322 to give pBM32. A bioassay comparing the ability of pMH32 and pBM32 to induce amber disease against grass grub was undertaken. Results showed that there were no visual differences in the progression of amber disease between pBM32 and pMH32. The
15 construct pBM32 was mutated with the mini-*Tn10* transposon derivative 103, and insertions mapped (Fig 2b). Bioassays of *E. coli* strains containing plasmids of the resultant mutants, showed that the disease determinants were confined within a central 16.9kb region (nucleotides 1955-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1).

- All strains were non-pathogenic or fully pathogenic, and no partial disease phenotypes such
20 as antifeeding, or gut clearance were noted.

To confirm that no sequences at either end of the cloned fragment influenced the disease process, several deletion plasmids were made (Fig 2a). The large fragments resulting from cleavage of the pBM32 -4, -8, -10, -20, -23, -24 and -35 plasmids with *Bam*HI were cloned into the analogues site of pACYC184. The resultant plasmids were transformed into the

non-pathogenic *S. entomophilia* strain 5.6RKm and assessed for pathogenicity. This analysis confirmed that the central 16.9kb region (Fig 2a) was sufficient to induce the disease.

Effect of mini-*Tn10* insertions in pADAP on disease-causing ability

- 5 Grkovic et al. (1995) recombined by marker exchange the pGLA-20 based mutations - 10 and -13 into pADAP (Fig 2a). When bioassayed, *S. entomophilia* strains containing either of these mutant plasmids caused a partial condition including cessation of feeding but not gut clearance or amber colouration. This was in contrast to the complete abolition of disease observed in pADAP-cured *S. entomophilia* strains containing mutant pBM32
10 plasmids with similar insertions.

To determine the disease phenotype of the pBM32-based insertions in a pADAP background, the pBM32 based insertions were transferred into pADAP. pBM32 -1, -2, -4, -5, -6, -8, -9, -10, -21, -24, -30, -31 and -35 DNA fragments containing the inserted transposon and flanking DNA were cloned as independent fragments into pLAFR3 and the
15 inserts recombined back into pADAP by marker exchange (Fig 2c). The resultant recombinant *S. entomophilia* strains were checked by Southern analysis to confirm that recombination had occurred as expected and no pLAFR3 vector sequences were present (data not shown). Mutations that did not affect the disease process in pBM32 also had no effect when recombined back into pADAP. However, strains with the pADAP mutants that
20 totally abolished the disease process when in the pBM32 clone caused non-feeding but not gut clearance of the grubs (Fig 2b, c). Hence, none of the pADAP recombinant strains completely abolished the disease process. This suggests that, while the 16.9kb fragment contains all genes required for pathogenicity, other genes contributing to the antifeeding effect are present on some other part of pADAP.

- 25 Assessment of plasmid stability during the course of the bioassay showed that greater than



90% of the recombinant *Serratia* strains contained the clone of interest.

Nucleotide Sequence Analysis of the pathogenic region

- The large *Bam*HI fragment (18937 bp) derived from the pBM32-8 was sequenced on both strands using a combination of constructed detections, plasmid subclones and custom made
- 5 primers. A total continuous sequence of 18937 bp has been deposited in Gene Bank (Accession Number AF135182). Structural analysis of the DNA sequence using DNAMAN showed that there was a 12-bp sequence repeated five times between positions 683 and 743. The repeat is flanked by an upstream 13 base pair palindrome (669-682-bp), and a degenerate 34-bp downstream palindrome (765-799-bp)(Fig 2d,e).
- 10 Translation of the nucleotide sequence revealed nine significant open reading frames (ORF's). These together with their putative ribosomal binding sites and their base composition are listed in Table 2. Eight of the ORF's were oriented in the same direction and the other two in the opposite direction (Fig 2d). Sequence similarity searches showed that the deduced products of seven of these ORF's shared similarity with known proteins
- 15 (Table 3). Products of three of the ORF's showed similarity to different protein components of insecticidal toxins of *Photorhabadus luminescens* (Bowen et al. 1998).

These ORF's have been designated *sep.* (*sepA*, *sepB* and *sepC*) for *Serratia entomophilia* pathogenicity.

Similarities of deduced amino-acid sequences to proteins in current database

- 20 Results of database searches for homologues proteins are listed in Table 4.

With reference to Fig 2d and Table 4, the following protein similarities were identified:

The protein product of *sepA*, had high similarity to the *P. luminescens* insecticidal toxin complex protein TcbA, TcdA, TcaB and TccB. These proteins shared three significant

regions of predicted amino-acid similarity, at the amino-terminal region (SepA amino-acid residues 121-178), a central region (SepA amino-acid residues 960-1083) and, with greatest similarity, at the carboxyl terminus (SepA amino-acid residues 1630-2376) Fig. 4). However, there was little amino acid conservation around the putative proteolytic cleavage site of TcaB, TcbA and TcdA identified by Bowen et al. (1998). SepA also contained a region (residues 1057-1345) with weak similarity to the *Clostridium bifermentans* mosquitocidal toxin cbm71 (Barloy et al., 1996).

SepB and the *P. luminescens* insecticidal toxin complex protein TcaC shared similarity throughout their length, and both SepA and TcaC showed high amino-terminal similarity to 10 the *Salmonella* virulence protein spvB (Gullig et al. 1992) (Fig. 5). The similarity of SepB and TcaC to SpvB diminishes after SpvB amino acid residue 356.

SepC showed strong similarity to the amino-terminal of the insecticidal toxin complex protein TccC, up to amino-acid residue 663 of SepC. A number of putative bacterial cell wall proteins also have high similarity to SepC, including the wall associated protein 15 precursor *B. subtilis* (WAPA) and members of the *E. coli* Rhs (recombinant hot spot) elements. Strong similarity of SepC was also observed with hypothetical wall-associated proteins from *Coxiella burnetti* and *Bacillus subtilis* (Table 4).

The translated sequences of ORF1 and ORF2 showed no similarity to sequences in the current databases. ORF3 shared significant similarity to the morphogenesis protein of the 20 *Bacillus subtilis* bacteriophage B103, a member of bacteriophage muramidase-type lysis proteins (Pecenkova et al. 1996). However, relative to size, the gp19 protein of *S. typhimurium* phage ES18 (146 amino-acid residues) or the nucD/regB phage lysozymes of *S. marcescens* (179 amino-acid residues) are more similar. ORF4 showed similarity to *E. coli* bacteriophage N15gp 55 protein, a protein of unknown function (Zimmer et al. 1998).

25 Located in the same orientation as the sep genes and 134bp downstream of the SepC

termination codon is a 204 base pair region assigned ORF5, which has high similarity to a *S. typhimurium* revolvase/invertase protein. However ORF5 is disrupted by two stop codons at amino-acid residues 19 and 64, making it unlikely that an active resolvase/invertase protein, is encoded by this region. A 256-bp region of encompassed by 5 ORF5 (17498-17754) showed high similarity (77% identity) to the region (AF020806; 1629-1885 bp) encoding *S. typhimurium* DNA invertase gene (Valdivia et al. 1997) suggesting a similar ancestral origin.

Downstream of ORF5 and oriented in the opposite direction from 18935-18163 was a 870 base pair region of DNA designated ORF6 whose product showed high amino-acid 10 similarity over two different reading frames to the insertion element *IS91* of *E. coli* (Mendiola et al. 1992). The translated sequence is interrupted at amino-acid residue 149 of the *IS91* element and later resumed on a second reading frame, before its similarity switched back to the original reading frame. Swtiching of ORF's is a common feature of members of the IS3 family where the transposase is encoded by this overlapping ORF's 15 (Prere et al. 1990). However, the switch back to the initial strand is atypical. ORF6 may therefore be a dysfunctional relic of an ancestral *IS* element. It is unknown whether ORF6 contains a ribosomal binding site as its predicted location would lie outside the sequenced region. There was no DNA similarity to the *IS91* element.

Analysis for protein motifs showed that a tripeptide cell-binding motif Asp-Gly-Arg 20 (RGD), implicated in the binding of various adhesion proteins produced by parasites and viruses to eukaryotic cells (Leininger et al. 1991), is present in SepA and the *P. luminescens* TcdA, and TcaB proteins (Fig. 4). The RGD motif is present in cell surface adhesions produced by the human pathogen *Bordetella pertussis*, namely the filamentous heamagglutinin (220 kDa) (Relman et al. 1989), and the outer membrane protein pertactin 25 (69 kDa) (Leininger et al. 1991). These motifs have been implicated in enhancing the binding of *B. pertussis* to eukaryotic cells. Because the RGD motif found in SepA falls in a

region of high similarity between SepA and its *P. luminescens* counterparts, it may play a role in mediating the attachment of the protein and/or the bacteria to the insect cell wall.

The hydropathicity profile of each of the Sep proteins was examined using the Kyte and Doolittle algorithm (Kyte and Doolittle, 1982) and compared to the relevant *P. luminescens* homologues. None of the Sep proteins contained a positively charged amino terminus followed by a hydrophobic region, characteristic of a signal sequence (Gierasch, 1989). The profiles of SepA, TcbA and TcdA were very similar (data not shown) and each exhibited a steep hydrophilic peak at the carboxyl terminus (residues 2055-2061 of SepA), specifically the protein sequence RRRRE (Fig. 4). Although both SepB and TcaC shared similarity to the *Salmonella* virulence protein SpvB, the amino-termini of SepB and TcaC were hydrophilic as opposed to the hydrophobic nature of SpvB. The profile of SepC and its *Photobacteroides* counterpart TccC differed in that SepC had a slightly hydrophilic amino-terminus, whereas TccC lacked a hydrophilic amino-terminus and had a significantly hydrophobic carboxyl terminus from amino-acid residue 717 onwards (Fig. 3).

15 Analysis to detect repetitive motifs characteristic of the RTX family of toxins (Welch, 1991) using DOTPLOT showed only *P. luminescens* TccC contained a plot characteristic of a repeat motif present at the carboxy terminal (data not shown).

Analysis of DNA composition (%GC) and similarity

Comparisons of the GC content (Table 3) showed that the *SepA* and *SepB* genes were more 20 GC-rich than their *P. luminescens* counterparts, while *SepC* and *tcaC* had similar GC content. The high GC content of *SepC* may be attributed to the close relationship of these protein products to the *rhs* family of wall-associated proteins which have a GC-rich core of 62% (Wang et al. 1998). Comparisons of the GC content of the *Sep* genes with that of the *S. entomophilia* genome shows that they are rather similar, suggesting that the *sep* genes 25 were not recently acquired by *S. entomophilia*.

Identification of mini-*Tn10* location by sequence analysis

Analysis of the insertion points of the previously isolated mini-*Tn10* insertions (Fig. 2) within the putative ORF's (Table 4) revealed that ORF3 and ORF4 were interrupted by the -9, -23, -24 (ORF3) and -35 (ORF4) mutations. These insertions had no effect on the 5 pathogenicity process, suggesting that ORF3 and ORF4 do not play a significant role in pathogenicity. However, the pADAP-35 mutation was at the 3' end of ORF4, resulting in the truncation of the final 11 amino-acid residues of ORF4 (Fig. 4), which may not have affected protein function. Further mutagenesis of ORF4 is therefore required to confirm that it has no role in pathogenicity. The mutations that caused loss of pathogenicity all 10 resided within *SepA*, *SepB* or *SepC*. No mutation mapped to ORF1, ORF2 or ORF5.

Complementation analysis of the sep proteins

Following sequence data each of the *Sep* ORF's were excised as closely as possible with restriction enzymes, placed into pLAFR3 and placed in *trans* with the appropriate pADAP mutation. Complementation of *SepA* was undertaken through the use of the 8.5 kb *Hind*III 15 clone (pMH45) which encompasses both ORF1 and *SepA*. *SepB* was excised as a 5.4 kb *Stu*I fragment and *SepC* was excised as a 4.6 kb fragment using one of the peripheral; *Bam*HI sites from the pBH32-13 mutation and the *Stu*I site of pBM32 (Fig. 2b).

Complementation analysis showed that pLAFR3 based *SepB* and *SepC* are able to complement their mutated pADK- counterparts. Grkovic et al. (1995) had already 20 previously shown that *SepC* could complement itself. However, this was achieved through using the entire 11 kb *Hind*III, pGLA-20 fragment.

Whether *SepA* is able to complement itself has yet to be fully established. It was found that ~98% of the pMH45 construct was lost during the course of the bioassay. This latter result was sporadic and occasionally a repeated experiment would show the presence of diseased

grubs. Analysis of the macerates of these grubs showed that pMH45 was present indicating that pMH45 can possibly complement *SepA*. However before further complementation analysis of *SepA* can be undertaken, measures to ensure the complementation plasmids stability are needed.

5 DISCUSSION

The large conjugative plasmid, pADAP, of *S. entomophilia* encodes the genes responsible for cessation of feeding and gut clearance, characteristics of amber disease in the New Zealand grass grub *C. zealandica*. This plasmid is present in all *S. entomophilia* and *S. proteamaculans* strains capable of causing amber disease (Glare et al. 1993) and had been implicated in disease processes (Grkovic et al. 1995). The applicant has defined a 16.9 kb region of kADAP that is sufficient to confer pathogenicity towards *C. zealandica* on pADAP-cured strains of *S. entomophilia* and on strains of *E. coli*. Hence, the region confers all the essential pathogenicity genes of *S. entomophilia* responsible for amber disease. Nucleotide sequence and mutagenesis analysis of the region revealed three genes, *SepA*, *SepB* and *SepC*, that together are sufficient for pathogenicity. Mutations in any of the three genes completely abolished the disease process and partial disease states were not detected, suggesting that the three genes may interact to exert an effect.

The 23-kb region cloned into pBR322 to make pBM32 conferred pathogenicity in pADAP-cured *S. entomophilia* strains with all symptoms of amber disease being observed. Insertion mutants in pBM32 that abolished pathogenicity were transferred to pADAP. The resultant strains showed a partial disease phenotype, including anti-feeding but not gut clearance, suggesting that an additional anti-feeding gene may be present elsewhere on pADAP. The occurrence of two different anti-feeding genes on pADAP also supports data of Grkovic et al. (1995) who found that suppression of feeding was stronger in the wild-type pADK-6 strain, compared to the partial disease state (pADK-10, pADK-13) of

inducing anti-feeding but no gut clearance. A putative anti-feeding gene, *amb2*, has already been isolated from the genomic DNA of *S. entomophilia* (Nunez-Valdez and Mahanty, 1996). Recent data indicate that the *amb2* locus resides at an as yet to be identified location on pADAP that is remote from the region identified herein (Hurst, unpublished data).

5 Sequence analysis and comparison of the products of the *sep* genes showed that they share significant similarity to the proteins TcbA (TcdA, TcaB, TccB), TcaC and TccC that comprise the toxin complexes of *P. luminescens*. Like the *P. luminescens* genes that *sep* genes of *Serratia* share a similar organisational pattern of three genes ordered in succession in the same orientation, and opposed by a terminal gene transcribed in the opposite
10 direction. However, the order of *sep* genes differ, are slightly smaller in size, and comprise constituents of each of the *P. luminescens* loci tca (tcaB=sepA, tcaC=sepB), *luminescens* toxin gene tcd (Ensign et al. 1997) is also similar to SepA. The similarity shared between the *sep* and *tc* gene products suggests that they are members of a new family of insecticidal toxins. The lack of DNA similarity as opposed to protein similarity between *sep* and *P.*
15 *luminescens* *tc* genes together with the difference in GC content of the *sepA* and *sepB* genes compared to the *tc* genes, suggests that these genes were present in the common enterobacterial ancestor of *P. luminescens* and *S. entomophilia* and were not acquired by a more recent horizontal transfer event.

The *Photorhabdus* toxins were isolated as a composite of proteins which are hypothesised
20 to interact synergistically to form a toxin complex. The toxins are also able to exert an anti-feeding effect (Bowen et al. 1998; Bowen and Ensign, 1998). This is consistent with the results we obtained with the *sep* mutants. pADAP-cured *S. entomophilia* strains containing the pathogenicity clone pBM32 exert an anti-feeding effect on the grass grub and individual mutations within any of the *sep* genes have an identical phenotype,
25 completely abolishing pathogenicity. The *Photorhabdus* toxins have a wide host range, affecting Lepidoptera, Coleoptera and Dictyoptera and undergo post translational

proteolytic processing (Bowen et al. 1998). No similarities of *sep* proteins were found to the *Photorhabdus* toxin component TccA, and only the amino-terminus of TcaA shared similarity to *SepA*. This and the difference in the hydrophobicity profiles of *SepC* and TccC, may account for specificity of the *sep* proteins towards *C. zealandica*. However the 5 *sep* proteins have yet to be purified and it is unknown whether the *sep* genes are expressed when *S. entomophilia* is ingested by other insects. Therefore the possibility that these newly-described toxins may exhibit a broader host range cannot be ruled out.

The *Photorhabdus* toxin TcbA shares weak similarity to the *Clostridium difficile A* and *B* toxins (Bowen, 1998), but no such similarities were found to *SepA*. *C. difficile A* and *B* 10 toxins belong to the RTX (repeats in toxin) family of toxins which are noted for the presence of several carboxyl terminal repeats (von Eichel-Streiber et al. 1992). A search of the *sep* proteins and their *P. luminescens* homologues for protein repeats showed that only the *P. luminescens* TcaC protein contained a repeat-type signature. The TcaC carboxy-terminal repeat bears little resemblance in size or number of repeats found in RTX toxins 15 (von Eichel-Streiber et al. 1992). *SepA* does not show weak similarity to the mosquitocidal toxin Cbm71 of *C. bifermentans* (Barloy et al. 1996). However when this region is compared with the relevant *Photorhabdus* homologues, it is a region with little similarity.

SepB has strong similarities to both *P. luminescens* TccC and the *Salmonella* virulence gene product SpvB (Gulig et al. 1992). SpvB is believed to enhance the survival of virulent 20 *Salmonella* in macrophages (Libby et al. 1997). It has been suggested that TcaC may act by attacking insect haemocytes (Bowen et al. 1998). However, haemocytes reside within the insect haemocoel and *S. entomophilia* does not invade the haemocoel until late in the infection process (Jackson et al. 1993), suggesting that *SepB* may act in some other way. The similarity of *SepB* and TcaC is high to SpvB but diminishes ten amino-acid residues 25 upstream of the proline-rich region found in SpvB that is postulated to divide the protein into separate domains (Roudier et al. 1992). This may indicate a vital role for the amino-

terminus of both *SepB* and *SpvB* in interacting with an evolutionarily-conserved eukaryotic protein.

The *SepC* protein shows high similarity to a family of cell wall-associated bacterial proteins such as the *B. subtilis* wall-associated protein (WAPA) and members of the *E. coli* rhs element family. The function of the Rhs proteins has yet to be established, but they are believed to be cell surface ligand-binding proteins (Hill et al. 1994). The Rhs proteins and the *B. subtilis* was-associated protein contain a characteristic repetitive peptide motif, but no such motif was observed in *SepC*. A feature of rhs elements is the presence of a downstream IS element (Wang et al. 1998). A degenerate IS91-type transposase element (ORF6) is present downstream of *SepC*. The IS91 element has been found associated with plasmids or chromosomal genes involved in α -haemolysin synthesis, and has been postulated to play a pivotal role in the spread of the α -haemolysin genes by means of the IS91-mediated recombinational activity (Zabala et al. 1984). It seems possible an IS element adjacent to *SepC* may have been involved in the acquisition of the *sep* genes by *S. entomophilia*.

Blackburn et al. (1998) undertook histological examinations of the lepidopteran *Manduca sexta* after treatment with the *P. luminescens* Tca toxin complex introduced by feeding or haemocoelic injection. They found blebbing of the midgut epithelium into the lumen, resulting in lysis and formation of cavities. Similar histological studies have been undertaken at various stages throughout the infection cycle of *S. entomophilia* in *C. zealandica*, and reveal a visible deterioration in the number of fat cells to almost minimal levels, and an emptying of the larval gut. However no blebbing of the midgut epithelium was observed (Jackson et al. 1993).

The *S. entomophilia* pathogenicity region endows pathogenicity on members of the Enterobacteraceae such as *Klebsiella spp.*, *Enterobacter agglomerans*, *E. coli*, and *Serratia*

species (Glare et al. 1996). From this we can infer that the *Sep* proteins are the major virulence determinants, that the promoters of the *sep* genes are expressed constitutively or under the control of conserved regulatory genes, or a negative regulatory gene present in the pathogenicity region, and that export of the toxin proteins is carried out by a conserved 5 chromosomally encoded system, or is an intrinsic property of the *sep* proteins. The *Sep* proteins have no obvious amino terminal signal sequences, a facet shared with E-Group colicins. The release of cloacin DF13 is mediated through a small lipoprotein designated BRP, for bacteriocin-release protein. Low level expression of BRP in conjunction with phospholipase A leads to the release of cloacin DF13, along with bacterial periplasmic 10 proteins. However if expressed in high amounts, BRP causes cell death by cell lysis (vader Wal, 1998). The close proximity and similar orientation pattern of ORF3 to the *sep* genes indicate that ORF3 may have an as yet to be determined important functional role. Protein similarity searches show that it has high similarity to the bacteriophage lysozyme family. In relation to amino-acid size, ORF3 closely resembles the LZBP22 lysozyme of 15 the *Salmonella* P2 bacteriophage, a protein essential for the lysis of the bacterial cell wall (Rennell and Poteete, 1985). It is possible that ORF3 may facilitate the release of the *sep* proteins by lysing the bacterial cell wall. A low level expression of ORF3 might, as in the case of BRP, allow the passage of the *sep* proteins across the cell wall without causing cell 20 death. The reason that the pBM32-9 and -24 mutations were unable to abolish the disease process could be due to a masking of ORF3 function by natural cell lysis of the bacteria.

A region of repetitive DNA was identified between nucleotides 683 to 743, centered within a 1.2-kb AT rich stretch of DNA that contains no potential ORF's. The repeat motif is flanked by an upstream 13-bp palindrome and a degenerate downstream 33-bp palindrome. Repeats have been found to be common sites for recombination (Allgood et al. 1988), or to 25 facilitate the binding of proteins. A 66-bp DNA sequence termed the *rsk* element for reduced serum killing, of the *S. typhimurium* 95-kb virulence plasmid, comprises of a series

of direct 10-bp repeats with a 21 nucleotide periodicity. The *rsk* element is believed to titrate out a *trans*-acting factor, enhancing the expression of the *Salmonella* serum resistance gene (Vandenbosch et al. 1989). It is not known whether these repeats and/or flanking palindromes have a role in the pathogenicity process. The deletion derivative 5 pAC24, which encompasses this region, was still pathogenic towards the grass grub. However, this deletion could also unknowingly remove the complete regulatory circuit of the pathogenicity region, leading to constitutive expression.

THE ARABINOSE EXPRESSION SYSTEM

Methodology

10 Using the polymerase chain reaction (PCR) the initiation codon ATG of the three *sep* genes (*sepA*, *sepB* and *sepC*) were individually placed into the unique *Nde*I site (restriction enzyme site CATGG) of the HIS-tag arabinose expression vector pAV2-10 (obtained from Chuck Shoemaker -AgResearch). Because large proteins i.e. greater than 50 kda are limited in their ability to bind to HIS tag affinity columns the carboxyl terminus of each of 15 the Sep proteins did not need to be in frame with the HIS-tag site. Instead wild type DNA (non PCRd) containing a downstream chloramphenicol resistance gene was ligated into the appropriate restriction enzyme site (*sepA Sun*I; *sepB Hind*III; *sepC Bst*XI) of the pAV2-10-*sep* derived vectors:-

-the use of the chloramphenicol resistant marker provided by the vector pACYC184
20 enhances the stability to each of the expression constructs i.e. -the antibiotic ampicillin to which the pAV2-10 is resistant too is cleaved in the media to an inactive form leading to possible plasmid free segregants arising. Conversely the antibiotic chloramphenicol is not cleaved heightening the level of plasmid stability under conditions of arabinose induction.

To validate the legitimacy of the fused genes to the arabinose expression vector, PCR generated products and the ligation junctions were verified by DNA sequencing.

Concurrent to this the *sepB* and *sepC* genes were placed as derived from pADAP downstream of *sepA*. Also *sepA*, *sepB* and *sepC* were placed as in pADAP downstream of 5 *orf3*. This simulated wildtype conditions (i.e. the arrangement of the *sep* genes on pADAP) and hopefully get the production of the *sep* genes and the complex driven off the one upstream promoter. A method which Western analysis has shown to be successful –with moderate levels of *sepA*, *sepB* and *sepC* being detected.

The arabinose expression system is one of the tightest systems known with almost complete 10 abolition of gene product under arabinose free conditions Guzman *et al.* (1995), this abolition can be enhanced by providing glucose to the medium. In contrast providing arabinose at the concentration of 0.2% will switch the arabinose promoter on express any genes under its control e.g. *sepA* etc. Typically an overnight culture of the *E. coli* strain was set up the next day an 100 µl of the culture was suspended in fresh media 15 supplemented with chloramphenicol (30 µg/ml) the culture was grown until an OD of 400 at which time arabinose was added to the culture to a final concentration of 0.2% and the culture left shaking at 30 °C for 18 hours.

To date Western analysis has shown that each of the proteins is expressed and expressed to its correct predicted size:

20 SepA 262.7 kdal

SepB 156.6 kdal

SepC 107 kdal

SepC is expressed at high levels with minor levels of proteolytic cleavage. However both SepA and SepB though expressed are cleaved in high amounts by endogenous *E. coli* proteases. Alternative strains of *E. coli* are going to be assessed for loss of proteolytic activity against SepA and SepB

- 5 It has also been shown that placing all three of the *sep* genes under the control of a single arabinose promoter will result in the production of basal levels of the SepA, SepB, SepC toxin complex.

- Each of the following Coleopteran species were mouth injected with 3-5 µl of an overnight suspension of induced bacteria (*E. coli* strain DHB101) containing either SepA, SepB and
- 10 SepC or orf3, SepA, SepB and SepC.

Each larvae was then given a 3mm³ piece of carrot coated with a 50% solution (dH₂O) of arabinose. Observations were noted each day and the larvae refed with a 3mm³ piece of carrot coated with a 50% solution (dH₂O) of arabinose

Red headed cock chaffer

- 15 Tasmanian grass grub

Odontara

Grass grub (positive control)

- Under these conditions it has been found that the arabinose expressed toxin complex SepA, SepB and SepC is active against grass grub but not any of the other species of scarabs
- 20 tested (see above). It is therefore thought unlikely that the toxin complex will have activity to other insect orders.

SUMMARY

The bacteria *Serratia entomophilia* and *S. proteamaculans* cause amber disease in the grass grub, *Costelytra zealandica* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae), an important pasture pest in New Zealand. Larval disease symptoms include amber colouration, clearance of the gut and

5 rapid cessation of feeding, before eventual death. The region containing pathogenic determinants of the disease has been cloned, and further defined by mutagenesis and deletion analysis to a 16.9 kb region. Sequence analysis of the minimal pathogenic encoding region showed significant protein homology, but little sequence homology to a group of newly described toxins from a member of the Enterobacteriaceae, *Photorhabdus*

10 *luminescens*. This pathogenicity-encoding region from *S. entomophilia* plasmid pADAP is the subject of the invention. The proteins encoded by the genes (*sepA*, *sepB*, *sepC*) within the 16.9 kb region can be used for insect control whether as an inundative pesticide, within baits or expressed in other organisms such as plants or microbes.

Aspects of the present invention have been described by way of example only and it should

15 be appreciated that modifications and additions may be made thereto without departing from the scope thereof as defined in the appended claims.

REFERENCES

- Barloy F; Delecluse A; Nicolas L and Lecadet M M (1996)
Cloning and expression of the first anaerobic toxic gene from *Clostridium bifermentans* subsp. *malaysia*, encoding a new mosquitocidal protein with homologues to *Bacillus thuringiensis* delta-endotoxins. *J. Bact.* 178 : 3099-3105.
- Blackburn M; Golubeva E; Bowen D and Ffrench-Constant R H (1998)
A novel insecticidal toxin from *Photorhabdus luminescens*, Toxin complex a (*Tca*), and Its Histopathological Effects on the Midgut of *Manduca sexta*. *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 64: pp 3036-3041.
- Bolivar F; Rodriguez R L; Greene P J; Betlach M C; Heyneker H L and Boyer H W (1977)
Construction and characterisation of new cloning vehicles II. A multipurpose cloning system. *Gene* 2: 95-113.
- Bowen D J and Ensign J C (1998)
Purification and characterisation of a High-Molecular-Weight Insecticidal Protein Complex produced by the Entomopathogenic Bacterium *Photorhabdus luminescens* *Applied and Environmental Microbiology* 64: pp 3029-3035.
- Bowen D; Rocheleau; Blackburn M; Andreev O; Golubeva E; Bharia R and Ffrench-Constant R H (1998)
Insecticidal Toxins from the Bacterium *Photorhabdus luminescens* *Science* 280: pp 2129-2132.
- Casabidan M J and Cohen S N (1980)
Analysis of gene control signals by DNA fusion and cloning in *Escherichia coli*. *J. Mol. Biol.* 138 : 179-207.
- Chang A C Y and Cohen S N (1978)
Construction and characterisation of amplifiable multicopy DNA cloning vehicles derived from the p15A cryptic miniplasmid. *J. Bact* 134(3) : 1141-1156.
- Corbett (unpublished)

Ditta G; Stanfield S; Corbin D and Helinski D R (1980)
Broad host range cloning system for gram-negative bacteria: construction of a gene bank
of *Rhizobium meliloti*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA. 77 : 7347-7351

Dower W J; Miller J F and Ragsdale C W (1988)
High efficacy transformation of *E.coli* by high voltage electroporation. Nucleic Acids
Res. 16 : 6127-6145.

Figurski D H and Helinski D R (1979)
Replication of an origin-containing derivative of plasmid RK2 dependent on a plasmid
function provided in *trans*. Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA. 76 : 1648-1652.

Finnegan J and Sherratt D (1982) Plasmid ColE1 conjugal mobility: the nature of *bom*, a
region required in *cis* for transfer. Mol. Gen. Genet. 185, 344-351.

Giersch, L M (1989) Signal sequences. Biochem 28: 923-930

Glare T R; Corbett G E and Sadler A J (1993)
Association of a large plasmid with amber disease of the New Zealand grass grub,
Costelytra zealandica, caused by *Serratia entomophila* and *Serratia proteamaculans*.
Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 62, 165-170.

Glare T R; Hurst M R H and Grkovic S (1996)
Plasmid transfer among several members of the family Enterobacteriaceae increases the
number of species capable of causing experimental amber disease in grass grub. FEMS
Microbiology Letters 139: 117-120.

Grimont P A D; Jackson T A; Ageron E and Noonan M J (1988)
Serratia entomophila sp. nov. associated with amber disease in the New Zealand grass
grub, *Costelytra zealandica* Int. J. System. Bacteriol, 38 : 1-6.

Grkovic S; Glare T R; Jackson T A and Corbett G E (1995)
Genes essential for amber disease in grass grub are located on the large plasmid found in
Serratia entomophila and *Serratia proteamaculans*. Applied and Environmental
Microbiology 61, 2218-2223.

Gulig P A; Caldwell A L and Chiodo V A (1992)
Identification, genetic analysis and DNA sequence of a 7.8-kb virulence region of the
Salmonella typhimurium virulence plasmid. *Mol. Microbiol.* 6 : 1395-1411.

Hanahan D (1983)
Studies on transformation of *Escherichia coli* with plasmids. *J. Mol. Biol.* 166 : 557.

Jackson T A; Huger A M and Glare T R (1993)
Pathology of amber disease in the New Zealand grass grub, *Costelytra zealandica*
(Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae). *J Invertebr. Pathol.*, 61: 123-130.

Jackson T A (1995)
Amber disease reduces trypsin activity in midgut of *Costelytra zealandica* larvae. *J. Invent. Pathol.* 65: 68-69.

Kleckner N; Bender J and Gottesman S (1991)
Uses of transposons with emphasis on Tn10. *Methods Enzymol* 204: 139-179.

Kyte J and Doolittle R F (1982) A simple method for displaying the hydropathic character
of a protein. *J Mol Biol* 157: 105-132

Leininger E, Roberts M, Kenimer J G, Charles IG, Fairweather N, Novotny P, and
Brennan M J (1991) Pertactin, an Arg-Gly-Asp-containing *Bordetella pertussis* surface
protein that promotes adherence to mammalian cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 88: 345-
349

Lorrow D and Jesse J (1990)
Max efficiency DH10B™: A host for cloning methylated DNA.
Focus 12: 19.

Mendiola M V; Jubete Y and de la Cruz F (1992)
DNA sequence of IS91 and identification of the Transposase Gene. *Journal of
Bacteriology* 174: 1345-1351.

Nunez-Valdez M E and Mahanty H K (1996)
The *amb2* locus from *Serratia entomophila* confers anti-feeding effect on larvae of
Costelytra zealandica (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae). *Gene* 172: 75-79.

Pecenkova T; Benes V; Paces J; Vlcek C and Paces V (1996)
Bacteriophage B103: complete DNA sequence of its genome and relationship to other
Bacillus phages. *Gene* 199 157-163.

Prere M F, Chandler M and Fayet O (1990) Transposition in *Shigella dysenteriae* isolation
and analysis of IS911, a new member of the IS3 group of insertion sequences. *J Bacteriol*
172: 4090-4099.

Relman D A, Domenighini M, Tuomanen E, Rappuoli R and Falkow S (1989)
Filamentous hemagglutinin of *Bordetella pertussis*: nucleotide sequence and crucial role
in adherence. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 86: 2637-2641.

Sambrook J; Fritsch E F and Maniatis T (1989)
Molecular cloning, 2nd edition, Cold Springs Harbour Laboratory Press, Cold Spring
Harbour

Staskawicz B; Dahlbeck D; Keen N and Napoli C (1987)
Molecular characterization of cloned avirulence genes from Race 0 to Race 1 of
Pseudomonas syringae pv *slycinea*. *J. Bacteriol* 169 : 5789-5794.

Stucki G; Jackson T A and Noonan M J (1984)
Isolation and characterisation of *Serratia* strains pathogenic for larvae of the New Zealand
grass grub *Costelytra zealandica*. *NZ J Science* 27: 255-260.

Trought T E T; Jackson T A and French R A (1982)
Incidence and transmission of a disease of grass grub (*Costelytra zealandica*) in
Canterbury. *NZ J. Exp. Agric.* 10: 79-82.

Upadhyaya N M; Glare T R and Mahanty H K (1992)
Identification of a *Serratia entomophila* genetic locus encoding amber disease in New
Zealand grass grub (*Costelytra zealandica*). *J. Bacteriol* 174: 1020-1028.

Valdivida R H and Falkow S (1997) Fluorescence-based isolation of bacterial genes
expressed within host cells. *Science* 277 (5334), 2007-2011.

Wang Y D; Zhao S and Hill C H (1998)
Rhs elements comprise three subfamilies which diverged prior to acquisition by
Escherichia coli. *J. Bacteriol.* 180 : 4102-10.

Welch R A (1991)

Pore-forming cytolsins of Gram-negative bacteria. Mol. Microbiol 5 : 521-528.

Yanisch-Perron C; Vieira J and Messing J (1985)

Improved M13 phage cloning vectors and host strains: nucleotide sequence of M13mp18 and pUC19 vectors. Gene 33, 103-119.

Zimmer A and Schmieger H.

Lysis gene modules in the phage P22 gene pool Zimmer A; Institute for Genetics and Microbiology, University of Munich, Maria-Ward-Str. 1a, Muenchen D-80638, Germany X167137. Accession number (AF064539).

Guzman L-M., Belin, D., Carson, M.J., and Beckwith, J. (1995): Tight regulation, modulation , and high-level expression by vectors containing the arabinose P_{BAD} promoter. *J Bacteriol.* 177: 4121-4130.

Table 1 Bacterial strains, plasmids and bacteriophage used in the study

| Bacteria | Description | Reference |
|-----------------------------|---|---------------------------------|
| <i>Escherichia coli</i> | | |
| DH5α | F φ80d lacZpM15 p(lacZYA-argF)U169 recA1 endA1 supE44 | Hanahan (1983) |
| DH10B | F mcrA p(mrr-hsdRMS-mcrBC)φ80d lacZpM15 placX74 endA1 recA1 deoR(p(ara, leu)7697 araD139 galU galK nupG rpsL λ) | Lorow and Jessee, (1990) |
| DF1 | γδ transposase(mnpA) | Gibco BRL |
| MC1061 | sup ^O hsdR mcrB araD139 p(araA BC-leu)7679 placX74 galU galK rpsL thi | Casadaban and Cohen, (1980) |
| MC4100 | araD139 p(lacZYA-argF)U169 rpsL150 St ^R relA1 ffbB5301 deoC1 ptsF25 rbsR | Silhavy <i>et al.</i> (1984) |
| XL1-BlueMRA | p(mcrA)183 p(mcrCB-hsdSMR-mrr)173 endA1 supE44 thi-1 recA1 gyrA96 relA1 | Stratagene |
| <i>Serratia entomophila</i> | | |
| A1MO2 | Ap ^R , pADAP, pathogenic. | Grimont <i>et al.</i> (1988) |
| S.6 | heat cured pADAP minus derivative of A1MO2 | Glare <i>et al.</i> (1993) |
| S.6RC | Cm ^R recA ⁻ pADAP minus strain | Grkovic <i>et al.</i> (1996) |
| S.6RK | Kn ^R recA ⁻ pADAP minus strain | this study |
| Plasmids | | |
| pACYC184 | Cm ^R Tc ^R | Chang and Cohen, (1978) |
| pADAP | Amber disease associated plasmid | Glare <i>et al.</i> 1993) |
| pBR322 | Ap ^R , Tc ^R | Bolivar <i>et al.</i> (1977) |
| pBM32 | 23-kb BamHI fragment from pMH32 cloned in pBR322 | this study |
| pBM32-I-40 | pBM32 containing mini-Tn10 insertions | this study |
| pDELTAl | Ap ^R , Sm ^R , Kn ^R , sucrose ^R | Gibco BRL |
| pLAFR3 | Tc ^R pRK290 with λcos, lacZα and multi-cloning site from pUC8. | Staskawicz <i>et al.</i> (1987) |
| pRK2013 | IncP, Kn ^R Tra RK2 repRK2 repE1 | Ditta <i>et al.</i> (1980) |
| pGLA20 | 10.6-kb HindIII pADAP fragment cloned in pLAFR3 | Corbett (unpublished) |
| pACp4 | 19-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-4 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pACp8 | 17-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-8 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pACp10 | 19.5-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-10 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pACp20 | 20-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-20 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pACp23 | 21-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-23 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pACp24 | 21.2-kb BamHI fragment from pBM32-24 cloned in pACYC184 | this study |
| pADK-10 | pADAP::mini-Tn10 insertion in 10.6-kb HindIII fragment, Kn ^R non-pathogenic | Grkovic <i>et al.</i> (1995) |
| pADK-13 | pADAP::mini-Tn10 insertion in 10.6-kb HindIII fragment, Kn ^R non-pathogenic | Grkovic <i>et al.</i> (1995) |
| pADK-35 | pADAP::mini-Tn10 insertion in 10.6-kb HindIII | Grkovic <i>et al.</i> (1995) |

| | | |
|---|--|----------------------------------|
| pMH32 | fragment, Kn ^R , pathogenic 23-kb <i>Bam</i> HI fragment of pADAP cloned into pLAFR3 | this study |
| pMH41 | 33-kb <i>Bam</i> HI fragment of pADAP cloned into pLAFR3 | this study |
| pBM32 | 23-kb <i>Bam</i> HI fragment of pMH32 cloned into pBR322 | this study |
| pUC19 | Ap ^R , lacZ α , multi-cloning site | Yannish-Perron, et al. (1985) |
| Bacteriophage λNK1316 | mini-Tn10 derivative 103 donor λb522 c1857 Pam80 nin5 | Kleckner et al. (1991) |

Table 2 Position of genes and features of the predicted gene products encoded by sep genes

| ORF | Putative ribosome-binding site* | Longest potential coding region | | sep %GC (<i>P. luminescens</i> homologue, %GC) |
|-------------|--|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|---|
| | | Start at nucleotide | Stop at nt (ORF size bp) | |
| <i>sepA</i> | ATGGG<u>GACC</u>ATCAACGTAA<u>TGAA</u> | 2413 | 9547 (7131) | 54 (<i>tcbA</i> , 43; <i>tcdA</i> , 44) |
| <i>sepB</i> | CG<u>AGG</u>GAGACTGAGCATGCAA | 9598 | 13885 (4287) | 58 (<i>tcaC</i> , 51) |
| <i>sepC</i> | AC<u>AGG</u>GAGATCACATGAGC | 14545 | 17467 (2922) | 55 (<i>tccC</i> , 54) |
| ORF1 | CATA<u>GAGA</u>CTGTCGCTATGTTA | 1287 | 1587 (300) | 39 |
| ORF2 | TT<u>GGG</u>GAGATAACCGCCATGTT | 1590 | 1863 (273) | 39 |
| ORF3 | GGGG<u>GAGA</u>AAAATGAAG | 1860 | 2294 (435) | 51 |
| ORF4 | TGACTGG<u>GAAGGAGGGGGG</u>GAC GGTGATGAGT | 13908 | 14483 (576) | 60 |
| ORF5 | TAAC<u>GAGA</u>CTTTTAGCAA<u>AT</u> GGCACTTT | 1761-1755, 1755-1773 | | ? |
| ORF6 | GAGCATGGC-Mini-Tn10-8* | 18934-18064 | | ? |

* Putative ribosome-binding sites are underlined, and potential start codons are in boldface; nt, nucleotides; ? degenerate or incomplete ORF. * ORF transcribed in opposing direction.

Table 3. Comparisons of GC content between the Sep and *P. luminescens* genes

| Sep (%GC) | <i>P. luminescens</i> toxin (%GC) |
|-------------------|-------------------------------------|
| <i>sepA</i> (54%) | <i>tcbA</i> (43%) <i>tcdA</i> (44%) |
| <i>sepB</i> (58%) | <i>tcaC</i> (51%) |
| <i>sepC</i> (55%) | <i>tccC</i> (54%) |

Table 4. Similarities of products of putative ORF's to protein sequences in the database detected using BlastP

| ORF (a.a size) | Protein homologue (a.a size) | Degree of similarity %identity/%similarity (over) a.a residue - a.a residue | Function of the homologous protein | Organism | Blast score Reference* |
|--------------------|---------------------------------------|--|--|-------------------------------------|---|
| SepA (2373) | TcbA (2504) | 34/50 (1675) 41-1628* 57/72 (751) 1630-2374* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>Photorhabdus luminescens</i> | 0.0 AF047457 |
| | TcdA (2405) | 40/55 (2458)* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | 0.0 Ensign et al., (1997) |
| | TcaB (1189) | 38/54 (764) 1625-2374* 29/50 (281) 936-1198* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | e ⁻¹⁷ AF046867 |
| TccB (1565) | TccB (1565) | 36/51 (859) 1575-2373* 31/51 (289) 930-1204* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | e ⁻¹⁶ AF047028 |
| | TcaA (1095) | 36/56 (90) 94-183* 18/39 (530) 435-928* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | 1e ⁻⁸ AF046867 |
| TccA (965) | TccA (965) | 27/45 (186) 113-280* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | 5e ⁻⁶ AF047028 |
| | Cbm71 (613) | 24/41 (199) 1057-1250* | Mosquitocidal toxin Cbm71 | <i>Clostridium bifermentans</i> | g2127309 |
| SepB (1428) | TcaC (1485) | 49/63 (1276) 1-1263* 64/78 (152) 1270-1421* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | 0.0 AF046867 |
| | SpvB (591) | 40/52 (357) 9-365* | Salmonella virulence protein | <i>Salmonella typhimurium</i> | 4e ⁻²² S22664 |
| SepC (938) | TccC (1043) | 53/66 (836) 3-782* | insecticidal toxin complex protein | <i>P. luminescens</i> | 0.0 AF047028 |
| | SC2H4.02 (2183) | 23/34 (639) 68-677* | Hypothetical wall associated protein | <i>Streptomyces coelicolor</i> | 2e ⁻¹² AL031514.1 |
| WapA (2334) | WapA (2334) | 22/34 (430) 255-677* 20/36 (613) 48-625* | Wall associated protein Precursor | <i>B. subtilis</i> | 2e ⁻³ S32920 |
| | Y15898 (334) | 21/34 (542) 181-684* | hypothetical wall associated protein | <i>Coxiella burnetii</i> | 9e ⁻³ Y15898 |
| Rhs core (1420) | Rhs core (1420) | 21/35 (463) 237-677* 21/36 (285) 35-300* | Rhs core protein | <i>E. coli</i> | 3e ⁻⁴ AF044501 |
| | BB103G (263) | 45/62 (142) 1-139* | morphogenesis protein of bacteriophage B103 | <i>Bacillus subtilis</i> | 3e ⁻²¹ CAA67646 |
| ORF3 (144) | LZBP22 (146) | 46/61 (139) 1-143 | Phage P22, lysozyme (E 3.2.1.17) | <i>Salmonella</i> | 1e ⁻²⁴ g1 138699 |
| | Gp55 (181) | 28/42 (188) 1-184* | bacteriophage N15 protein | <i>E. coli</i> | 1e ⁻⁴ AF064539 |
| ORF5 (236) | SprA | 75/79(68) 1-68 ♦ | Resolvase/invertase homologue | <i>S. typhimurium</i> | 7e ⁻¹⁹ AF029069 AF020806 |
| | IS91 (310) | 39/56 (94) 130-197♦ 1* 39/58 (94) 224-318♦ 2* 30/48 (76) 319-395♦ 1* | IS91 transposase | <i>E. coli</i> | 4e ⁻²⁸ S23782 |

Percent identities and similarities were calculated in relation to the deduced gene products of the sequenced ORF. *indicates position of amino-acid similarity in relation to sequence generated in this study. ♦ indicates position of amino-acid similarity in relation to data base protein sequence. * reading frame. * similarities were considered potentially significant if the BlastP score exceeded e⁻⁵.

Table 5 Positions of mini-Tn10 insertions

| Mini-Tn10 insertion # | ORF | Position downstream of initiation codon (bp) |
|--|-------------|--|
| 9/23 | ORF3 | 120 |
| 24 | ORF3 | 345 |
| 4 | <i>sepA</i> | 747 |
| 27 | <i>sepA</i> | 1037 |
| 40 | <i>sepA</i> | 1097 |
| 6 | <i>sepA</i> | 1727 |
| 38 | <i>sepA</i> | 2887 |
| 2 | <i>sepA</i> | 3197 |
| 5 | <i>sepA</i> | 3737 |
| 3 | <i>sepA</i> | 3697 |
| 19 | <i>sepA</i> | 3697 |
| 30 | <i>sepA</i> | 4467 |
| 37 | <i>sepA</i> | 4467 |
| 31 | <i>sepA</i> | 4627 |
| 12 | <i>sepB</i> | 182 |
| 22 | <i>sepB</i> | 172 |
| 11 | <i>sepB</i> | 362 |
| 10 | <i>sepB</i> | 2162 |
| 35 | ORF4 | 557 |
| 13 | <i>sepC</i> | 2525 |
| 8 | | 18937 |
| ORF4/-35 junction GGG CGC <i>TGA TGA ATC</i> | | |

THE CLAIMS DEFINING THE INVENTION ARE:

1. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 that encodes at least one of:
 - (i) an insecticidal protein complex, or
 - (ii) a functional fragment of said complex, or
 - (iii) a neutral mutation of said complex, or
 - (iv) a homolog of said complex,each of which have at least 75% nucleic acid homology to SEQ ID NO: 1 and are capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under stringent hybridisation conditions.
2. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising the nucleotide sequence 1995-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
3. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising one or more of the nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9589-13883 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
4. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 3 comprising all of nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9598-13884 and 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
5. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.
6. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 2 comprising nucleotides 1955-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.

7. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 3 comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or one or more of nucleotides 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.
8. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in any one of claims 4 through 6 wherein the said nucleotide sequence includes the nucleotide sequence which codes for at least one of the *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentans* mosquitoicidal toxins and/or *Photorhabdus luminescens* toxins.
9. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein nucleic acid molecule may comprise DNA, cDNA or RNA.
10. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein the nucleic acid molecules said fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof capable of hybridising to said nucleic acid molecule, hybridise to the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or nucleotides 1955-18937, 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 if there is at least 75% or greater identity between the sequences.
11. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein the nucleic acid molecule may be isolated from *Serratia entomophila* or *Serratia proteamaculans* strains of bacteria.
12. A recombinant expression vector(s) containing the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 and host transformed with the vector expressing a polypeptide.
13. A recombinant expression vector(s) as claimed in claim 11 wherein the vector is selectable from any suitable natural or artificial plasmid/vector.
14. A recombinant expression vector(s) as claimed in claim 13 wherein said suitable natural or

PCT/NZ00/00174
Received 23 November 2001

artificial plasmid/vector, including, pUC 19 (Yannish-Perron et al. 1995), pProEX HT (GibcoBRL, Gaithersburg, MD, USA), pBR322 (Bolivar et al. 1977), pACYC184 (Chang et al. 1978), pLAFR3 (Staskowicz et al. 1987).

15. A polypeptide resulting from the transformation or transfection of a host cell with a recombinant expression vector as claimed in any one of Claims 12 through 14.
16. A method of producing a polypeptide of claim 15 comprising the steps of:
 - (a) culturing a host cell which has been transformed or transfected with said vector as defined above to express the encoded polypeptide or peptide; and
 - (b) recovering the expressed polypeptide or peptide.
17. The use of a ligand that binds to a polypeptide of claim 15 to isolate and/or identify the polypeptide of claim 15.
18. An antibody or antibody binding fragment that binds to a polypeptide of claim 15.
19. Probes and primers comprising a fragment of the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 wherein said fragment is hybridisable under stringent conditions to a native insecticidal gene sequence.
20. Probes and primers comprising a fragment of the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 19 wherein said probes and primers enable the structure and function of the gene to be determined and homologs of the gene to be obtained from bacteria other than *Serratia* sp.
21. A polypeptide as claimed in Claim 15 wherein the polypeptide has insecticidal activity encoded by the nucleic acid molecule of claim 1, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof.
22. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide

comprises the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof.

23. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide comprises amino acids 32-5118 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
24. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide comprises at least one amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 2; SEQ ID NO: 3; SEQ ID NO: 4; SEQ ID NO: 5 or SEQ ID NO: 6.
25. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 24 wherein the polypeptide preferably comprises amino acid sequence SEQ ID NO: 4; SEQ ID NO: 5 and SEQ ID NO: 6.
26. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 24 wherein the polypeptide preferably comprises all of SEQ ID NOs: 2-6.
27. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide is obtained by expression of a DNA sequence coding therefore in a host cell or organism.
28. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 27 wherein the polypeptide comprises the amino acid sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 linked to at least one further amino acid sequence encoding an insecticidal protein.
29. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 28 wherein the at least one further amino acid sequence includes the amino acid sequence which codes for *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentans* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabdus luminescens* toxins.
30. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 28 wherein the polypeptides comprise at least 50%, preferably 60%, more preferably 70% and most preferably 90-95% or greater identity to SEQ ID NO: 1.

31. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide is produced by expression of a vector comprising the nucleic acid of SEQ ID No:1 or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof, in a suitable host cell.
32. An insecticidal composition comprising at least the polypeptide as claimed in claim 21 and an agriculturally acceptable carrier.
33. An insecticidal composition as claimed in claim 32 wherein more than one polypeptide is included in the composition.
34. An insecticidal composition as claimed in claim 32 or 33 wherein the composition comprises additional pesticides, including compounds known to possess herbicidal, fungicidal, insecticidal or nematicidal activity.
35. An insecticidal composition as claimed in claim 34 wherein the composition comprises other known insecticidally active agents, including *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabdus luminescens* toxins.
36. A method of combating pests, said method comprising applying to a locus, host and/or the pest, an effective amount of the polypeptide as claimed in Claim 21 that has functional insecticidal activity against said pest.
37. A method of inducing amber disease or like condition in insects comprising delivery to an insect an effective amount of the polypeptide as claimed in Claim 21 that has functional insecticidal activity against said insect.
38. A method of inducing amber disease or like condition in insects as claimed in claim 37 comprising delivery to an insect an effective amount of the polypeptide wherein the insect is selected from the order comprising Coleoptera.
39. A method of inducing amber disease or like condition in insects as claimed in Claim 38

comprising delivery to an insect an effective amount of the polypeptide wherein the insect includes *Costelytra zealandica* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae).

40. A method of delivering the insecticidal polypeptide to induce amber disease or like condition in insects including delivery of the insecticidal polypeptide as claimed in Claim 39 to the insect by any one of presenting the insecticidal polypeptide orally as a solid bait matrix, as a sprayable insecticide sprayed onto a substrate upon which the insect feeds, applied directly to the soil subsurface or as a drench or is expressed in an transgenic plant, bacterium, virus or fungus upon which the insect feeds.
41. A transgenic plant, bacterium virus or fungus, incorporating in its genome, a nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 for providing the plant, bacterium virus or fungus with an ability to express an effective amount of an insecticidal polypeptide.

10/070489
JC13 Rec'd PCT/PTO 01 MAR 2002

WO 01/16305

PCT/NZ00/00174

3

ccgttagcta taaaatatgtat atttaaatct gtatTTTtat ataaaaccag tttatgtgc 1080
tggattggtc attaaagtcg ttatatgtga tcgttatctg tcattgattg gtgttaatc 1140
tttattctt ccagttaggt ttcaGGGGA atgtattggg taatcatact catgtcattt 1200
gttgcttga tgtaaatta acgtgtcat tcattatgtt ctactgtgt ttctattgtc 1260
cggaacgacc atagagactg tcgttatgtt aatagaata tttgactggt tatatgcGCC 1320
aagggttac gctgcactct ctggggcgtt ggtattcatc attacgcaag ataacttcat 1380
tgggtcaga cgggtttat tgTTTTTGT gtctttta ctcggTTTGA cattttcaga 1440
gacaacagct tccgttatca acttctatat cccgaatgtat atacatata gaaatgacct 1500
tggtgccTTT gttaccagcg ccgtgacggt gaagCTTTTGTtattcatttttga tgagcaagat 1560
agagagaaaa tatCTTggag aataaccGCC atgttccaaa tcatacttct taatgttaat 1620
gcgtgattt gcttggctat tgccgtcaga ttattcctgt ggcgtatcaa tcataaaatg 1680
aaaaacattt tgcgtctttt tattgtttt ctcattattttt cggcgtgegg cgctgtctcc 1740
atcaggacga tgacGGGGGA gtattactat gcggattggt ccgagacgtt cattaacctt 1800
tcgctttcc tgcgtcttttataacgcaat ggcgaaatcc ttccgggtgggg ggagaaaaaa 1859
atg aag ata agt tcc cga ggt atc gca tta atc aaa gag ttc gaa ggt 1907
Met Lys Ile Ser Ser Arg Gly Ile Ala Leu Ile Lys Glu Phe Glu Gly
1 5 10 15
ctg cgc tta cac gct tat cgc tgc gcc gct gac gtc tgg act gtc ggt 1955
Leu Arg Leu His Ala Tyr Arg Cys Ala Ala Asp Val Trp Thr Val Gly
20 25 30
tat ggc cac acg gca ggg gtt aca aag ggt gac atc atc acg gtc gat 2003
Tyr Gly His Thr Ala Gly Val Thr Lys Gly Asp Ile Ile Thr Val Asp
35 40 45
gaa gcc cag acg atg ctg aca aac gat att acc gta ttt gaa cgg gcg 2051
Glu Ala Gln Thr Met Leu Thr Asn Asp Ile Thr Val Phe Glu Arg Ala
50 55 60
gtc agt cag gcc gtc gcg gtt cct ctg aat cag tgc caa tac gat gcc 2099
Val Ser Gln Ala Val Ala Val Pro Leu Asn Gln Ser Gln Tyr Asp Ala
65 70 75 80
ctg gtt tct ttg gtt ttt aat att ggc cag ggg aat ttt aaa cgc tct 2147
Leu Val Ser Leu Val Phe Asn Ile Gly Gln Gly Asn Phe Lys Arg Ser
85 90 95
acc ttg ttg aaa aaa ctc aac aaa cag gac tat gtc ggc gcc ggg aac 2195
Thr Leu Leu Lys Lys Leu Asn Lys Gln Asp Tyr Val Gly Ala Gly Asn
100 105 110
gag ttt tta cgc tgg acc cgg gcc aat ggg aag gtc ctt ccc gga ctg 2243

| | | | |
|---|------|-----|-----|
| Glu Phe Leu Arg Trp Thr Arg Ala Asn Gly Lys Val Leu Pro Gly Leu | | | |
| 115 | 120 | 125 | |
| att cgc cga cgc gaa gct gaa cgg ttg ttt gag aaa ctg ggt gca | 2291 | | |
| Ile Arg Arg Arg Glu Ala Glu Arg Val Leu Phe Glu Lys Leu Gly Ala | | | |
| 130 | 135 | 140 | |
| taa ccctttgcga cgtacccaca agatgaagat aacaccgcgt actgagcggt | 2344 | | |
| 145 | | | |
| ggcgcaacaa tgaataaatg actgtgtacg gcctgtcctt cacaacggat gggaccatca | 2404 | | |
| acgtaa tga atg agg caa gac att atg tat aat att gat gat att ctg | 2452 | | |
| Met Arg Gln Asp Ile Met Tyr Asn Ile Asp Asp Ile Leu | | | |
| 150 | 155 | | |
| gag aaa gtg aat gct cca cga gca cgc ctg tca gaa gaa aac gat aca | 2500 | | |
| Glu Lys Val Asn Ala Pro Arg Ala Arg Leu Ser Glu Glu Asn Asp Thr | | | |
| 160 | 165 | 170 | 175 |
| gcg gtg acg ctg acg gat tta ttc tcg cgt tcg ttt ccc gag gtc aaa | 2548 | | |
| Ala Val Thr Leu Thr Asp Leu Phe Ser Arg Ser Phe Pro Glu Val Lys | | | |
| 180 | 185 | 190 | |
| aaa atc act ggc gac agc ctg tca tgg gga gag gtc tgc tat ctg tac | 2596 | | |
| Lys Ile Thr Gly Asp Ser Leu Ser Trp Gly Glu Val Cys Tyr Leu Tyr | | | |
| 195 | 200 | 205 | |
| agt cag gcg cag cac gaa cag aaa gaa aac cgg ctc acc gaa tcc cgt | 2644 | | |
| Ser Gln Ala Gln His Glu Gln Lys Glu Asn Arg Leu Thr Glu Ser Arg | | | |
| 210 | 215 | 220 | |
| att ctg gcc cgg gcg aat ccc cta ctg gtg aat gcc gtt cgc ctg gga | 2692 | | |
| Ile Leu Ala Arg Ala Asn Pro Leu Leu Val Asn Ala Val Arg Leu Gly | | | |
| 225 | 230 | 235 | |
| ata cgg cag gca gcc ggc agt cgc agc tat gat gac tgg ttt ggc tcc | 2740 | | |
| Ile Arg Gln Ala Ala Gly Ser Arg Ser Tyr Asp Asp Trp Phe Gly Ser | | | |
| 240 | 245 | 250 | 255 |
| cgc gca gac cgt ttc gcc cgc ccc ggc tcg gtg gcc tcc atg ttc tca | 2788 | | |
| Arg Ala Asp Arg Phe Ala Arg Pro Gly Ser Val Ala Ser Met Phe Ser | | | |
| 260 | 265 | 270 | |
| ccg gcg gcg tat ctg acc gag ctg tac cgt gag gcg aag gac ctg cat | 2836 | | |
| Pro Ala Ala Tyr Leu Thr Glu Leu Tyr Arg Glu Ala Lys Asp Leu His | | | |
| 275 | 280 | 285 | |
| ccg gac acc tcg ctg ttc cgg ctg gac atc cgg cgt ccc gac ctg gcg | 2884 | | |
| Pro Asp Thr Ser Leu Phe Arg Leu Asp Ile Arg Arg Pro Asp Leu Ala | | | |
| 290 | 295 | 300 | |
| gcg ctg gcc ctt agc cag aat aat atg gac gac gag ctc tcc acc ctg | 2932 | | |
| Ala Leu Ala Leu Ser Gln Asn Asn Met Asp Asp Glu Leu Ser Thr Leu | | | |
| 305 | 310 | 315 | |
| agc ctg tcc aat gag cta ctg tat cgc ggt atc ggg gca gcg gaa ggg | 2980 | | |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|
| Ser | Leu | Ser | Asn | Glu | Leu | Leu | Tyr | Arg | Gly | Ile | Gly | Ala | Ala | Glu | Gly | |
| 320 | | | | 325 | | | | 330 | | | | 335 | | | | |
| ctt | gac | gac | gac | gtc | agg | gag | ctg | ctc | gcc | ggg | tat | cgc | ctg | acc | | 3028 |
| Leu | Asp | Asp | Asp | Ser | Vál | Arg | Glu | Leu | Leu | Ala | Gly | Tyr | Arg | Leu | Thr | |
| | | | | 340 | | | | 345 | | | | 350 | | | | |
| ggc | ctg | acc | ccc | tat | cac | tgg | gcg | tac | gag | gcg | gcc | cgc | caa | gcc | att | 3076 |
| Gly | Leu | Thr | Pro | Tyr | His | Trp | Ala | Tyr | Glu | Ala | Ala | Arg | Gln | Ala | Ile | |
| | | | | 355 | | | | 360 | | | | 365 | | | | |
| ctg | gtg | cag | gac | ccg | acg | ctg | atg | ggg | ttc | agc | cgt | aat | ccg | gat | gtg | 3124 |
| Leu | Val | Gln | Asp | Pro | Thr | Leu | Met | Gly | Phe | Ser | Arg | Asn | Pro | Asp | Val | |
| | | | | 370 | | | | 375 | | | | 380 | | | | |
| gcg | cag | ctt | atg | gac | cct | gcc | atg | ctg | gcc | att | gaa | gcc | gat | att | | 3172 |
| Ala | Gln | Leu | Met | Asp | Pro | Ala | Ser | Met | Leu | Ala | Ile | Glu | Ala | Asp | Ile | |
| | | | | 385 | | | | 390 | | | | 395 | | | | |
| tca | ccg | gag | ctg | tat | cag | ata | ctg | gcc | gaa | gaa | att | acg | aca | gac | agt | 3220 |
| Ser | Pro | Glu | Leu | Tyr | Gln | Ile | Leu | Ala | Glu | Glu | Ile | Thr | Thr | Asp | Ser | |
| | | | | 400 | | | | 405 | | | | 410 | | | 415 | |
| tac | gaa | gca | ctc | tgg | agt | aag | aat | ttt | ggt | gat | atg | cct | ccc | tcc | tca | 3268 |
| Tyr | Glu | Ala | Leu | Trp | Ser | Lys | Asn | Phe | Gly | Asp | Met | Pro | Pro | Ser | Ser | |
| | | | | 420 | | | | 425 | | | | 430 | | | | |
| ctg | tta | tct | tat | gat | gca | ctt | gca | aca | ttt | tat | gat | ctt | gat | tac | gat | 3316 |
| Leu | Leu | Ser | Tyr | Asp | Ala | Leu | Ala | Thr | Phe | Tyr | Asp | Leu | Asp | Tyr | Asp | |
| | | | | 435 | | | | 440 | | | | 445 | | | | |
| gag | cta | act | tcg | tta | ttg | tca | tta | agg | ctg | gac | ttt | tca | aat | cca | aac | 3364 |
| Glu | Leu | Thr | Ser | Leu | Leu | Ser | Leu | Arg | Leu | Asp | Phe | Ser | Asn | Pro | Asn | |
| | | | | 450 | | | | 455 | | | | 460 | | | | |
| aat | gaa | tac | tac | att | aat | agt | caa | tta | agt | gtc | gta | act | ctg | aat | gaa | 3412 |
| Asn | Glu | Tyr | Tyr | Ile | Asn | Ser | Gln | Leu | Ser | Val | Val | Thr | Leu | Asn | Glu | |
| | | | | 465 | | | | 470 | | | | 475 | | | | |
| agc | act | ggt | tta | ata | act | ata | cat | cat | tat | tta | aga | acg | cta | ggc | gga | 3460 |
| Ser | Thr | Gly | Leu | Ile | Thr | Ile | His | His | Tyr | Leu | Arg | Thr | Leu | Gly | Gly | |
| | | | | 480 | | | | 485 | | | | 490 | | | 495 | |
| gac | tca | cag | cag | att | aac | cct | gag | ctt | ata | cct | tat | ggg | gat | gga | aca | 3508 |
| Asp | Ser | Gln | Gln | Ile | Asn | Pro | Glu | Leu | Ile | Pro | Tyr | Gly | Asp | Gly | Thr | |
| | | | | 500 | | | | 505 | | | | 510 | | | | |
| tat | ctt | tat | aat | ttc | agc | gtg | gtg | tca | acg | ata | tca | gag | gat | agt | ttc | 3556 |
| Tyr | Leu | Tyr | Asn | Phe | Ser | Val | Val | Ser | Thr | Ile | Ser | Glu | Asp | Ser | Phe | |
| | | | | 515 | | | | 520 | | | | 525 | | | | |
| aaa | cta | ggg | tcg | tta | ggt | tct | aac | agt | agc | aat | ctt | tac | tct | ggg | gat | 3604 |
| Lys | Leu | Gly | Ser | Leu | Gly | Ser | Asn | Ser | Ser | Asn | Leu | Tyr | Ser | Gly | Asp | |
| | | | | 530 | | | | 535 | | | | 540 | | | | |
| tat | cag | ctt | caa | aaa | ggg | gtt | cgc | tat | agc | att | cct | gtt | gaa | ata | gat | 3652 |
| Tyr | Gln | Leu | Gln | Lys | Gly | Val | Arg | Tyr | Ser | Ile | Pro | Val | Glu | Ile | Asp | |
| | | | | 545 | | | | 550 | | | | 555 | | | | |

| | |
|---|------|
| gaa gga aag tta aat gat ggg atc aca ata gga ttg agt agg aaa ggg Glu Gly Lys Leu Asn Asp Gly Ile Thr Ile Gly Leu Ser Arg Lys Gly 560 565 570 575 | 3700 |
| ggg gga tat tac tca aca gta aac ttc act ctg att gaa tat gat cct Gly Gly Tyr Tyr Ser Thr Val Asn Phe Thr Leu Ile Glu Tyr Asp Pro 580 585 590 | 3748 |
| gcg ata ttc att ctt aaa tta aat aaa gtt atc cgc cta tac aag gcc Ala Ile Phe Ile Leu Lys Leu Asn Lys Val Ile Arg Leu Tyr Lys Ala 595 600 605 | 3796 |
| acg ggc atg acc acg gcg gaa ata tat caa atc acc aat att ctt aat Thr Gly Met Thr Thr Ala Glu Ile Tyr Gln Ile Thr Asn Ile Leu Asn 610 615 620 | 3844 |
| aac ggt ctc acc att gac cat gac gtc ctg agt aaa atc ttc ctg gtc Asn Gly Leu Thr Ile Asp His Ala Val Leu Ser Lys Ile Phe Leu Val 625 630 635 | 3892 |
| cgt tac ctg atg cgt cac tat cag ctt gat gtg gcc cgg tca ctg ata Arg Tyr Leu Met Arg His Tyr Gln Leu Asp Val Ala Arg Ser Leu Ile 640 645 650 655 | 3940 |
| ttg tgc aac gga acc atc agt gac cag gcg ttc agc ggc gaa acc ggc Leu Cys Asn Gly Thr Ile Ser Asp Gln Ala Phe Ser Gly Glu Thr Gly 660 665 670 | 3988 |
| ctg ttc acc acg ctg ttc aac acc cca ccg ctg aac ggc cag ctg ttt Leu Phe Thr Thr Leu Phe Asn Thr Pro Pro Leu Asn Gly Gln Leu Phe 675 680 685 | 4036 |
| tct gca gat gat acc ccc ctc gac tta cgc tct gaa gca ccg gag gat Ser Ala Asp Asp Thr Pro Leu Asp Leu Arg Ser Glu Ala Pro Glu Asp 690 695 700 | 4084 |
| gct ttc cgt ctc agc gta ctg aaa cgc gca ttt aac atc agc gcc tec Ala Phe Arg Leu Ser Val Leu Lys Arg Ala Phe Asn Ile Ser Ala Ser 705 710 715 | 4132 |
| ggg ctt tcc acg ctc tgg cag ttg gcc agc ggt gac agc agc gct ggg Gly Leu Ser Thr Leu Trp Gln Leu Ala Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Ala Gly 720 725 730 735 | 4180 |
| ttt agc tgc tct gct gac aat atc gcc gca ctc tac cga gtg aaa ctc Phe Ser Cys Ser Ala Asp Asn Ile Ala Ala Leu Tyr Arg Val Lys Leu 740 745 750 | 4228 |
| ctg gct gac atc cac gac cta tcc gct ggt gag ctg tca atg ttg ctg Leu Ala Asp Ile His Asp Leu Ser Ala Gly Glu Leu Ser Met Leu Leu 755 760 765 | 4276 |
| tcc gtc tcc cct ttc agc ggg gtg gcc ggc tec ctg tcc gat aat Ser Val Ser Pro Phe Ser Gly Val Ala Ala Gly Ser Leu Ser Asp Asn 770 775 780 | 4324 |
| gag ctg acg cag ttt ctg tac cag acc acc acc tgg ctc acg gag cag | 4372 |

| | | | |
|---|------|------|------|
| Glu Leu Thr Gln Phe Leu Tyr Gln Thr Thr Trp Leu Thr Glu Gln | | | |
| 785 | 790 | 795 | |
| ggc tgg acg gtc agc gat gtg ttc ctg atg ctg acg acg cag tac ggt | | | 4420 |
| Gly Trp Thr Val Ser Asp Val Phe Leu Met Leu Thr Thr Gln Tyr Gly | | | |
| 800 | 805 | 810 | 815 |
| acc ctg ctg acc ccc gac att gag aac ctg ctc gct tcc ctg cgc aac | | | 4468 |
| Thr Leu Leu Thr Pro Asp Ile Glu Asn Leu Ala Ser Leu Arg Asn | | | |
| 820 | 825 | 830 | |
| gga ctg tcg ggc cgt gag ctg ttc ccg gaa acg ctc ccc ggc gat ggc | | | 4516 |
| Gly Leu Ser Gly Arg Glu Leu Phe Pro Glu Thr Leu Pro Gly Asp Gly | | | |
| 835 | 840 | 845 | |
| gct ccc ttt att gcc gcc gcc atg cag ctg gac gcc acg gat acg gcg | | | 4564 |
| Ala Pro Phe Ile Ala Ala Met Gln Leu Asp Ala Thr Asp Thr Ala | | | |
| 850 | 855 | 860 | |
| aag gcg atg ctg act tgg gcg gac cag ttg aag cca gag ggg ctg acg | | | 4612 |
| Lys Ala Met Leu Thr Trp Ala Asp Gln Leu Lys Pro Glu Gly Leu Thr | | | |
| 865 | 870 | 875 | |
| ctg acg gaa ttt att ctt ttg gtg atg aat gcc gcc cca aat gac gag | | | 4660 |
| Leu Thr Glu Phe Ile Leu Leu Val Met Asn Ala Ala Pro Asn Asp Glu | | | |
| 880 | 885 | 890 | 895 |
| cag gcg ggc cag atg gca ggg ttc tgc caa gcc ctg tgg caa ctg gca | | | 4708 |
| Gln Ala Gly Gln Met Ala Gly Phe Cys Gln Ala Leu Trp Gln Leu Ala | | | |
| 900 | 905 | 910 | |
| ctg atc atc cgc agc acc ggc ctc agc acg cgc gag ctg acg ctg ctg | | | 4756 |
| Leu Ile Ile Arg Ser Thr Gly Leu Ser Thr Arg Glu Leu Thr Leu Leu | | | |
| 915 | 920 | 925 | |
| gtc agc cag ccg gga cgc ttc cgc aca gga tgg cac cat ctg ccc cat | | | 4804 |
| Val Ser Gln Pro Gly Arg Phe Arg Thr Gly Trp His His Leu Pro His | | | |
| 930 | 935 | 940 | |
| gac ctg ccg cgt ctc gac att acg cgt ttt cat gcc gtc gtt aac | | | 4852 |
| Asp Leu Pro Ala Leu Arg Asp Ile Thr Arg Phe His Ala Val Val Asn | | | |
| 945 | 950 | 955 | |
| cgc agc ggc agc cat gcc ggg gag gtc ctg acc gca ctt gag acc gga | | | 4900 |
| Arg Ser Gly Ser His Ala Gly Glu Val Leu Thr Ala Leu Glu Thr Gly | | | |
| 960 | 965 | 970 | 975 |
| gaa ctg tcg tca gcc ctg gcc cgg gcc ctg tca cag aat gag cag | | | 4948 |
| Glu Leu Ser Ser Ala Leu Leu Ala Arg Ala Leu Ser Gln Asn Glu Gln | | | |
| 980 | 985 | 990 | |
| gat gtg acc ggc gcc ttg gcg cag gtg agg ggg gcc ggt gaa cag gac | | | 4996 |
| Asp Val Thr Gly Ala Leu Ala Gln Val Arg Gly Ala Glu Gln Asp | | | |
| 995 | 1000 | 1005 | |
| aac agc gtg ttc acc tcc tgg gaa gag gtg gac cag gct gag cag tgg | | | 5044 |
| Asn Ser Val Phe Thr Ser Trp Glu Glu Val Asp Gln Ala Glu Gln Trp | | | |
| 1010 | 1015 | 1020 | |

| | | | | |
|---|------|------|------|------|
| ctg gac atg agt gag acc ctg tcc att acg cca tcc ggt ctg gct agc Leu Asp Met Ser Glu Thr Leu Ser Ile Thr Pro. Ser Gly Leu Ala Ser | 1025 | 1030 | 1035 | 5092 |
| ctg att gcc ctg aag tac atc aat gtg tcc gat gac agt gca ccg ttg Leu Ile Ala Leu Lys Tyr Ile Asn Val Ser Asp Asp Ser Ala Pro Leu | 1040 | 1045 | 1050 | 1055 |
| tac agc cag tgg cag gtg gta tcc ggt ctg ctg cag gcc ggg ctg aaa Tyr Ser Gln Trp Gln Val Val Ser Gly Leu Leu Gln Ala Gly Leu Lys | 1060 | 1065 | 1070 | 5140 |
| agc agc cag agc tcg gcg ctg cac gat tat ctg gag gag ggg acc agc Ser Ser Gln Ser Ala Leu His Asp Tyr Leu Glu Glu Gly Thr Ser | 1075 | 1080 | 1085 | 5188 |
| agc gcc ctt tgt gcg tat tat ctg cgt aat ctg gca ccg aac atg gta Ser Ala Leu Cys Ala Tyr Tyr Leu Arg Asn Leu Ala Pro Asn Met Val | 1090 | 1095 | 1100 | 5284 |
| tcc ggg cgc gat gac ctc ttc ggg tat ctg ctg ctg gat aat cag gtg Ser Gly Arg Asp Asp Leu Phe Gly Tyr Leu Leu Asp Asn Gln Val | 1105 | 1110 | 1115 | 5332 |
| tca gcc aag gta aaa acc acc cgc att gcg gag gcc atc gcc ggc ata Ser Ala Lys Val Lys Thr Thr Arg Ile Ala Glu Ala Ile Ala Gly Ile | 1120 | 1125 | 1130 | 5380 |
| cgg ctg tat atc aac cgg gcc ctt aac gga ata gaa ctc agc gcc atg Arg Leu Tyr Ile Asn Arg Ala Leu Asn Gly Ile Glu Leu Ser Ala Met | 1140 | 1145 | 1150 | 5428 |
| gca gag gtg agg ggg cgt cag ttt ttc act gac tgg gat acg ttc aac Ala Glu Val Arg Gly Arg Gln Phe Phe Thr Asp Trp Asp Thr Phe Asn | 1155 | 1160 | 1165 | 5476 |
| aaa cgt tac agc acc tgg gcg ggc gtc tca gag ctg gtt tac tat ccg Lys Arg Tyr Ser Thr Trp Ala Gly Val Ser Glu Leu Val Tyr Tyr Pro | 1170 | 1175 | 1180 | 5524 |
| gaa aac tac ctc gac ccg acg gtc cgt atc ggg cag acc ggc atg atg Glu Asn Tyr Leu Asp Pro Thr Val Arg Ile Gly Gln Thr Gly Met Met | 1185 | 1190 | 1195 | 5572 |
| gac acc ctg ctg cag tct gtc agc cag agc agt atc aac cgc gat acc Asp Thr Leu Leu Gln Ser Val Ser Gln Ser Ser Ile Asn Arg Asp Thr | 1200 | 1205 | 1210 | 5620 |
| gtg gag gat gcc ttt aaa acc tat ctg acc acg ttt gag cag att gcc Val Glu Asp Ala Phe Lys Thr Tyr Leu Thr Thr Phe Glu Gln Ile Ala | 1220 | 1225 | 1230 | 5668 |
| aat ctg aac act gtc agc gga tat cac gat aac gcc agc atg acg cag Asn Leu Asn Thr Val Ser Gly Tyr His Asp Asn Ala Ser Met Thr Gln | 1235 | 1240 | 1245 | 5716 |
| qqq act aca tqq tat qtq qqt cgc aqc atc aca qat caq act aac tgg | | | | 5764 |

Gly Thr Thr Trp Tyr Val Gly Arg Ser Ile Thr Asp Gln Thr Asn Trp
 1250 1255 1260

tac tgg cgc agc gcc aac cac agc aaa atc caa gac tca atg atg ccc 5812
 Tyr Trp Arg Ser Ala Asn His Ser Lys Ile Gln Asp Ser Met Met Pro
 1265 1270 1275

gcg aat gcc tgg acc gga tgg aca aaa att aac tgc gga atg aat ccg 5860
 Ala Asn Ala Trp Thr Gly Trp Thr Lys Ile Asn Cys Gly Met Asn Pro
 1280 1285 1290 1295

tgg tca gat ctt gtg tgc tcg gtg ttt ttc aac agt cgc ctt tat gtc 5908
 Trp Ser Asp Leu Val Cys Ser Val Phe Phe Asn Ser Arg Leu Tyr Val
 1300 1305 1310

gtc tgg gtc gaa gag aat cag tct gct gat acg gag gca gag agc acg 5956
 Val Trp Val Glu Glu Asn Gln Ser Ala Asp Thr Glu Ala Glu Ser Thr
 1315 1320 1325

aca acc acg cag cag agc tac acg ctg aaa ctg tcg ttc cgg cgc tac 6004
 Thr Thr Gln Gln Ser Tyr Thr Leu Lys Leu Ser Phe Arg Arg Tyr
 1330 1335 1340

gac ggt aca tgg agt tcc ccg gtg tcg ttc gac att acc ggc aac atc 6052
 Asp Gly Thr Trp Ser Ser Pro Val Ser Phe Asp Ile Thr Gly Asn Ile
 1345 1350 1355

gca ttt ccg gaa acg cag ggc atg cat gtg acc tgc ttt aat ccc ctg act 6100
 Ala Phe Pro Glu Thr Gln Gly Met His Val Thr Cys Asn Pro Leu Thr
 1360 1365 1370 1375

gag cag ctc tat tgc gcg ttt tac tcc gtc acc agc aag ccc gac ttt 6148
 Glu Gln Leu Tyr Cys Ala Phe Tyr Ser Val Thr Ser Lys Pro Asp Phe
 1380 1385 1390

gat aac gct cag ctg att tct gtg gat aat gat atg acg cta aat gtc 6196
 Asp Asn Ala Gln Leu Ile Ser Val Asp Asn Asp Met Thr Leu Asn Val
 1395 1400 1405

atc tca gat ata ggg att ttt aag agc gtc agt cac gaa ttt aat acg 6244
 Ile Ser Asp Ile Gly Ile Phe Lys Ser Val Ser His Glu Phe Asn Thr
 1410 1415 1420

agc act gag aaa ttt att aat aat gtt ttt tca gac cct tcc gct aat 6292
 Ser Thr Glu Lys Phe Ile Asn Asn Val Phe Ser Asp Pro Ser Ala Asn
 1425 1430 1435

tat ttt gtc agt gca acg agt tta att gat gat gtt atc cac agc gat 6340
 Tyr Phe Val Ser Ala Thr Ser Leu Ile Asp Asp Val Ile His Ser Asp
 1440 1445 1450 1455

ttc tca ctc ctt aat tct aaa act aca agt act gtt ttt act aat gaa 6388
 Phe Ser Leu Leu Asn Ser Lys Thr Thr Ser Thr Val Phe Thr Asn Glu
 1460 1465 1470

gat tcc tct ctt ttg acg cca gag ctt cat att aca gca aat gtt tcg 6436
 Asp Ser Ser Leu Leu Thr Pro Glu Leu His Ile Thr Ala Asn Val Ser
 1475 1480 1485

| | |
|--|------|
| tgt ttt gtt agt act gct ggc atc gcc act caa tct acc ata gaa aaa Cys Phe Val Ser Thr Ala Gly Ile Ala Thr Gln Ser Thr Ile Glu Lys 1490 1495 1500 | 6484 |
| ttc gtt cag gca ggg ata gaa ttt gag gaa att aat ttt tat gca ggc Phe Val Gln Ala Gly Ile Glu Phe Glu Ile Asn Phe Tyr Ala Gly 1505 1510 1515 | 6532 |
| cag gcc gcc ggc gga ttt gac gga ttt gtg gga gtg gat gtt tct aat Gln Ala Ala Gly Gly Phe Asp Gly Phe Val Gly Val Asp Val Ser Asn 1520 1525 1530 1535 | 6580 |
| tca aaa gta tac cag gtc gga aaa gaa gca gtt ggt gtc act gta aaa Ser Lys Val Tyr Gln Val Gly Lys Glu Ala Val Gly Val Thr Val Lys 1540 1545 1550 | 6628 |
| tct tat tcc gtc act ggc gtt agt ggt tct gtt gag tta ttt att gat Ser Tyr Ser Val Thr Gly Val Ser Gly Ser Val Glu Leu Phe Ile Asp 1555 1560 1565 | 6676 |
| tca tc _a aat aaa tac ttc agc gga att ttg tca gat aaa atg ata acc Ser Ser Asn Lys Tyr Phe Ser Gly Ile Leu Ser Asp Lys Met Ile Thr 1570 1575 1580 | 6724 |
| gct tta att agc ggc agt aca tca aaa gtt aat tac gtg tcg tct att Ala Leu Ile Ser Gly Ser Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Val Ser Ser Ile 1585 1590 1595 | 6772 |
| ggc tct caa gat ttt tgg agt gta aag tcg ctc atg ccg gca ctt cag Gly Ser Gln Asp Phe Trp Ser Val Lys Ser Leu Met Pro Ala Leu Gln 1600 1605 1610 1615 | 6820 |
| ata tat gaa tta atc gat gat atc ata ctg aca tcc ggc gta aat ggg Ile Tyr Glu Leu Ile Asp Asp Ile Ile Leu Thr Ser Gly Val Asn Gly 1620 1625 1630 | 6868 |
| act gaa att aaa tcc tgg cct tcc gct gaa tgg tat aat gat aag ctg Thr Glu Ile Lys Ser Trp Pro Ser Ala Glu Trp Tyr Asn Asp Lys Leu 1635 1640 1645 | 6916 |
| agt ctg caa tcc ggg aat aat ctt ttc aac acc aaa tcg ctg agt ttt Ser Leu Gln Ser Gly Asn Asn Leu Phe Asn Thr Lys Ser Leu Ser Phe 1650 1655 1660 | 6964 |
| acc gtt aat acc agt gat att gtt gaa gat gag ttt gac gtg acg ttt Thr Val Asn Thr Ser Asp Ile Val Glu Asp Glu Phe Asp Val Thr Phe 1665 1670 1675 | 7012 |
| acg ttc acc gct gtc gat cag aat aac gtc gtg ctg gcc ggc cgg acg Thr Phe Thr Ala Val Asp Gln Asn Asn Val Val Leu Ala Ala Arg Thr 1680 1685 1690 1695 | 7060 |
| gcc ata tta acc gtc att cga aac att aat aat gac act tcc gtt atc Ala Ile Leu Thr Val Ile Arg Asn Ile Asn Asn Asp Thr Ser Val Ile 1700 1705 1710 | 7108 |
| gca tta cgt aaa aat acg cgt ggc gcg cag tat att cgt ttc act gcg | 7156 |

Ala Leu Arg Lys Asn Thr Arg Gly Ala Gln Tyr Ile Arg Phe Thr Ala
 1715 1720 1725
 ggt aac gat gtg gcg ctt att cgc ctc aac acc ctc ttt gcc cgc caa 7204
 Gly Asn Asp Val Ala Leu Ile Arg Leu Asn Thr Leu Phe Ala Arg Gln
 1730 1735 1740
 ctg gtc gac cgg gcg aat acc ggg att gac acc att ctt tcc atg gag 7252
 Leu Val Asp Arg Ala Asn Thr Gly Ile Asp Thr Ile Leu Ser Met Glu
 1745 1750 1755
 acc cag agg ctt acc gaa ccc gcc ctg gaa gag ggg agt gat gtg ttt 7300
 Thr Gln Arg Leu Thr Glu Pro Ala Leu Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Phe
 1760 1765 1770 1775
 atg gac ttc tcc gga gcc aat gcc ctc tat ttc tgg gag ctg ttc tat 7348
 Met Asp Phe Ser Gly Ala Asn Ala Leu Tyr Phe Trp Glu Leu Phe Tyr
 1780 1785 1790
 tac acg ccg atg atg gtg ttc cag cgg ttg ttg cag gaa cag cac ttc 7396
 Tyr Thr Pro Met Met Val Phe Gln Arg Leu Leu Gln Glu Gln His Phe
 1795 1800 1805
 ccg gaa gcc acc cgc tgg ctg cag tat gtc tgg aac ccc ggc ggg cac 7444
 Pro Glu Ala Thr Arg Trp Leu Gln Tyr Val Trp Asn Pro Ala Gly His
 1810 1815 1820
 gtg gta aac ggg gtg ctg cag aat tac acc tgg aat gtc cgt ccc ctg 7492
 Val Val Asn Gly Val Leu Gln Asn Tyr Thr Trp Asn Val Arg Pro Leu
 1825 1830 1835
 gag gag'gac acc ggc tgg aac gac tcg ccc ctg gac tcc att gac ccc 7540
 Glu Glu Asp Thr Gly Trp Asn Asp Ser Pro Leu Asp Ser Ile Asp Pro
 1840 1845 1850 1855
 gat gca ata gcc cag tac gac ccc atg cat tac aag gtc gcc acc ttt 7588
 Asp Ala Ile Ala Gln Tyr Asp Pro Met His Tyr Lys Val Ala Thr Phe
 1860 1865 1870
 atg tcg tac ctc gac ctg ctg att gcc cgc ggt gat gcc gcc tac cgg 7636
 Met Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Leu Ile Ala Arg Gly Asp Ala Ala Tyr Arg
 1875 1880 1885
 ctg ctc gag cgg gac acc ctt aac gag gcc cgg atg tgg tac gtc cag 7684
 Leu Leu Glu Arg Asp Thr Leu Asn Glu Ala Arg Met Trp Tyr Val Gln
 1890 1895 1900
 gcc ctg aac ctt ctg ggc gac gag ccc tat att tcc ttt gac gcc gac 7732
 Ala Leu Asn Leu Leu Gly Asp Glu Pro Tyr Ile Ser Phe Asp Ala Asp
 1905 1910 1915
 tgg tcg gcg ttg acc ctg ggt gac gca gcc agc gag gtg acg cgg cgc 7780
 Trp Ser Ala Leu Thr Leu Gly Asp Ala Ala Ser Glu Val Thr Arg Arg
 1920 1925 1930 1935
 gat tac cag gag gcc ctg ctg gcc gtg cgc cgg ttg gtg ccc gct ccc 7828
 Asp Tyr Gln Glu Ala Leu Leu Ala Val Arg Arg Leu Val Pro Ala Pro
 1940 1945 1950

| | |
|---|------|
| gag aca cgg acg gcg aat tcc ctg acg gca ctg ttc ctc ccg cag cag | 7876 |
| Glu Thr Arg Thr Ala Asn Ser Leu Thr Ala Leu Phe Leu Pro Gln Gln | |
| 1955 1960 1965 | |
| aac gag gtg ctc aaa ggc tac tgg caa acc ttg gca cag ccg ctc cat | 7924 |
| Asn Glu Val Leu Lys Gly Tyr Trp Gln Thr Leu Ala Gln Arg Leu His | |
| 1970 1975 1980 | |
| aac ctg cgc cac aac ctc tcc att gac ggc cag ccg ctt tcc ctg tcc | 7972 |
| Asn Leu Arg His Asn Leu Ser Ile Asp Gly Gln Pro Leu Ser Leu Ser | |
| 1985 1990 1995 | |
| gtc tac gcc acg ccg tcc gaa ccg tcc gcc ctg cag agt gcc gtc gtc | 8020 |
| Val Tyr Ala Thr Pro Ser Glu Pro Ser Ala Leu Gln Ser Ala Val Val | |
| 2000 2005 2010 2015 | |
| aac agc gcg cag ggt gct gca gca ctg ccg gcc gcg gtg atg ccg ctt | 8068 |
| Asn Ser Ala Gln Gly Ala Ala Ala Leu Pro Ala Ala Val Met Pro Leu | |
| 2020 2025 2030 | |
| tac agt ttc ccg gtc atg ctg gag aac gcc ccg ggg atg gtg agc ctg | 8116 |
| Tyr Ser Phe Pro Val Met Leu Glu Asn Ala Arg Gly Met Val Ser Leu | |
| 2035 2040 2045 | |
| ctg acc ggg ttc ggc aac aca ctg ctc ggt att acc gag cgt cag gat | 8164 |
| Leu Thr Gly Phe Gly Asn Thr Leu Leu Gly Ile Thr Glu Arg Gln Asp | |
| 2050 2055 2060 | |
| gcg gag gcg ctg gcc aaa ctg ctg cag acc cag ggc agt gaa ctg ata | 8212 |
| Ala Glu Ala Leu Ala Lys Leu Leu Gln Thr Gln Gly Ser Glu Leu Ile | |
| 2065 2070 2075 | |
| cgc cag ggc ctt cgc cag cag gat aac gtc ctc gag gaa atc gat gcg | 8260 |
| Arg Gln Gly Leu Arg Gln Gln Asp Asn Val Leu Glu Glu Ile Asp Ala | |
| 2080 2085 2090 2095 | |
| gat att gcc gcc ctg gag gag agc cgc cgc ggc cag atg cgt ttt | 8308 |
| Asp Ile Ala Ala Leu Glu Glu Ser Arg Arg Gly Ala Gln Met Arg Phe | |
| 2100 2105 2110 | |
| gaa cgt tac aaa gtg ttg tac gag gcg gac gtc aac acc ggc gaa aaa | 8356 |
| Glu Arg Tyr Lys Val Leu Tyr Glu Ala Asp Val Asn Thr Gly Glu Lys | |
| 2115 2120 2125 | |
| cag gcc atg gac ttg tac ctc agt tcg tcc gtg ctg tcg gca tca acc | 8404 |
| Gln Ala Met Asp Leu Tyr Leu Ser Ser Val Leu Ser Ala Ser Thr | |
| 2130 2135 2140 | |
| gcc gcg ctc ttt ttg gcc gag gcc gcg gcc gat atg ctg ccc aat att | 8452 |
| Ala Ala Leu Phe Leu Ala Glu Ala Ala Asp Met Leu Pro Asn Ile | |
| 2145 2150 2155 | |
| tac ggg ctg gcc gtc ggg ggc tcc cgc tat ggg gca cta ttt aaa gcc | 8500 |
| Tyr Gly Leu Ala Val Gly Gly Ser Arg Tyr Gly Ala Leu Phe Lys Ala | |
| 2160 2165 2170 2175 | |
| acc gcc atc ggc atc cag gtg tcc tcc gat gcc acc cgc ata tca gcg | 8548 |

| | |
|---|------|
| Thr Ala Ile Gly Ile Gln Val Ser Ser Asp Ala Thr Arg Ile Ser Ala 2180 2185 2190 | |
| gac aaa atc agc cag tcg gaa gtg tac cgc cgt cgc cgg gag gag tgg Asp Lys Ile Ser Gln Ser Glu Val Tyr Arg Arg Arg Arg Glu Glu Trp 2195 2200 2205 | 8596 |
| gaa atc cag cgt gat agt gcg cag tct gac gtg gcg cag att gat gcc Glu Ile Gln Arg Asp Ser Ala Gln Ser Asp Val Ala Gln Ile Asp Ala 2210 2215 2220 | 8644 |
| cag ctg gcg gcc atg gca gtg cgc cgg gaa ggg gct gag ctg cag aaa Gln Leu Ala Ala Met Ala Val Arg Arg Glu Gly Ala Glu Leu Gln Lys 2225 2230 2235 | 8692 |
| act tac ctt gag acc cag cag acc cag gca cag gcg cag ttg gca ttc Thr Tyr Leu Glu Thr Gln Gln Ala Gln Ala Gln Leu Ala Phe 2240 2245 2250 2255 | 8740 |
| ctg cag agt aag ttc aac aat acg gct ctg tac agc tgg ctg cgg ggc Leu Gln Ser Lys Phe Asn Asn Thr Ala Leu Tyr Ser Trp Leu Arg Gly 2260 2265 2270 | 8788 |
| agg ttg tcc gcc att tat tac cag ttc tat gac ctg gca gta tcc cgc Arg Leu Ser Ala Ile Tyr Tyr Gln Phe Tyr Asp Leu Ala Val Ser Arg 2275 2280 2285 | 8836 |
| tgc ctg atg gcg caa cag gcc tgg cag tgg gat aaa ttc gag act agg Cys Leu Met Ala Gln Gln Ala Trp Gln Trp Asp Lys Phe Glu Thr Arg 2290 2295 2300 | 8884 |
| tcg ttt atc cag ccg ggg gcc tgg atg ggg gca aat gcc ggt ctg ctg Ser Phe Ile Gln Pro Gly Ala Trp Met Gly Ala Asn Ala Gly Leu Leu 2305 2310 2315 | 8932 |
| gcc ggg gaa acc ctg atg ctg aat ctg gcg cag atg gag cag gcc tgg Ala Gly Glu Thr Leu Met Leu Asn Leu Ala Gln Met Glu Gln Ala Trp 2320 2325 2330 2335 | 8980 |
| ctg acg ggg gat gag cgg gca ata gag gtg acg cgg acg gtc tgc ctg Leu Thr Gly Asp Glu Arg Ala Ile Glu Val Thr Arg Thr Val Cys Leu 2340 2345 2350 | 9028 |
| tcg gag gtc tat acc agc ctc gcg gag gat gcg gca ttc tct ctg gcc Ser Glu Val Tyr Thr Ser Leu Ala Glu Asp Ala Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala 2355 2360 2365 | 9076 |
| gac aag gtg gtg gaa ctg gtc agt aac ggt tgc ggc agt gcg ggt acg Asp Lys Val Val Glu Leu Val Ser Asn Gly Ser Gly Ser Ala Gly Thr 2370 2375 2380 | 9124 |
| aaa agc aac gga tta cag atg gat caa cag caa ctc gag gcc acc ctg Lys Ser Asn Gly Leu Gln Met Asp Gln Gln Gln Leu Glu Ala Thr Leu 2385 2390 2395 | 9172 |
| aaa ctg gct gac ctc ggt atc ggc aac gat tac ccg gtc tcc ctt ggc Lys Leu Ala Asp Leu Gly Ile Gly Asn Asp Tyr Pro Val Ser Leu Gly 2400 2405 2410 2415 | 9220 |

| | | | | |
|--|------|------|------|------|
| acc atg agg cgc atc aaa caa ata agc gtc acg ctc ccg gcg ctg gtc Thr Met Arg Arg Ile Lys Gln Ile Ser Val Thr Leu Pro Ala Leu Val | 2420 | 2425 | 2430 | 9268 |
| ggc ccc tat cag gac gtc cgt gcg gtt ctc agc tac ggc gga agt atg Gly Pro Tyr Gln Asp Val Arg Ala Val Leu Ser Tyr Gly Gly Ser Met | 2435 | 2440 | 2445 | 9316 |
| gtc atg ccc cgg ggt tgc agc gcg ctg gcg gtc tca cac gga atg aac Val Met Pro Arg Gly Cys Ser Ala Leu Ala Val Ser His Gly Met Asn | 2450 | 2455 | 2460 | 9364 |
| gac agc ggc caa ttc caa ctg gat ttc aat gac ccg cgt tac ctg ccg Asp Ser Gly Gln Phe Gln Leu Asp Phe Asn Asp Pro Arg Tyr Leu Pro | 2465 | 2470 | 2475 | 9412 |
| ttt gaa gga ctt cca gtt gat gac aca ggg acc ctg aca ctg agc ttc Phe Glu Gly Leu Pro Val Asp Asp Thr Gly Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Phe | 2480 | 2485 | 2490 | 9460 |
| ccg gat gct gac ggc aaa caa cag gcg atg ctc ctc agt ctg agc gac Pro Asp Ala Asp Gly Lys Gln Gln Ala Met Leu Leu Ser Leu Ser Asp | 2500 | 2505 | 2510 | 9508 |
| atc atc ctg cat atc cgt tac acc att atc agc tga tag gtatcaacat Ile Ile Leu His Ile Arg Tyr Thr Ile Ile Ser | 2515 | 2520 | | 9557 |
| agcgcaggcc cccgaacgag ggctcgcgag gagactgagc atg caa aat cat caa Met Gln Asn His Gln | 2525 | | | 9612 |
| gac atg gcc att act gcc ccc acg ttg cct tcc ggg ggc ggt gcg gtc Asp Met Ala Ile Thr Ala Pro Thr Leu Pro Ser Gly Gly Ala Val | 2530 | 2535 | 2540 | 9660 |
| acc ggg ctc aag ggt gat atc gcg gcg gca ggg ccg gat ggt gcg gcg Thr Gly Leu Lys Gly Asp Ile Ala Ala Ala Gly Pro Asp Gly Ala Ala | 2550 | 2555 | 2560 | 9708 |
| acc ctg agt att ccc ttg ccg gtt agc ccc ggt ccg ggt tac gcc ccc Thr Leu Ser Ile Pro Leu Pro Val Ser Pro Gly Arg Gly Tyr Ala Pro | 2565 | 2570 | 2575 | 9756 |
| act ggg gca ctt aat tat cac agc ccg tcg ggg aac ggc ccc ttt ggc Thr Gly Ala Leu Asn Tyr His Ser Arg Ser Gly Asn Gly Pro Phe Gly | 2580 | 2585 | 2590 | 9804 |
| att ggc tgg ggt atc ggc ggt gct gct gtc cag cgt acg cgc aac Ile Gly Trp Gly Ile Gly Gly Ala Ala Val Gln Arg Arg Thr Arg Asn | 2595 | 2600 | 2605 | 9852 |
| gga gca cct acc tac gat gat act gat gaa ttc acc ggt ccg gac ggt Gly Ala Pro Thr Tyr Asp Asp Thr Asp Glu Phe Thr Gly Pro Asp Gly | 2610 | 2615 | 2620 | 9900 |
| gag gtg ctg gtg ccg gca ctc acg gct gct ggc acc caa gaa gca ccg | | | | 9948 |

| | | | |
|---|------|------|-------|
| Glu Val Leu Val Pro Ala Leu Thr Ala Ala Gly Thr Gln Glu Ala Arg | | | |
| 2630 | 2635 | 2640 | |
| cag gcc acc tca cta ctg ggg ata aac cca ggc gga agc ttc aac gtt | | | 9996 |
| Gln Ala Thr Ser Leu Leu Gly Ile Asn Pro Gly Gly Ser Phe Asn Val | | | |
| 2645 | 2650 | 2655 | |
| cag gtt tac cgt tca cgt acg gag ggt agt ctc agc cgc ctt gag cgt | | | 10044 |
| Gln Val Tyr Arg Ser Arg Thr Glu Gly Ser Leu Ser Arg Leu Glu Arg | | | |
| 2660 | 2665 | 2670 | |
| tgg ctg ccc gcc gac gag aca gaa acg gaa ttt tgg gtg tta tat acc | | | 10092 |
| Trp Leu Pro Ala Asp Glu Thr Glu Thr Glu Phe Trp Val Leu Tyr Thr | | | |
| 2675 | 2680 | 2685 | |
| cct gac gga cag gtg gct ctg ctg ggc cga aat gcg cag gct cgc atc | | | 10140 |
| Pro Asp Gly Gln Val Ala Leu Leu Gly Arg Asn Ala Gln Ala Arg Ile | | | |
| 2690 | 2695 | 2700 | 2705 |
| agc aac ccc aca gcc cca aca cag acg gcg gtt tgg ctg atg gag tcc | | | 10188 |
| Ser Asn Pro Thr Ala Pro Thr Gln Thr Ala Val Trp Leu Met Glu Ser | | | |
| 2710 | 2715 | 2720 | |
| tcg gta tca ctt acc ggc gaa cag atg tat tac caa tac cgt gcg gaa | | | 10236 |
| Ser Val Ser Leu Thr Gly Glu Gln Met Tyr Tyr Gln Tyr Arg Ala Glu | | | |
| 2725 | 2730 | 2735 | |
| gat gat gac ggt tgt gac gag gcg gag cgc gac ggc cac ccg cag gcc | | | 10284 |
| Asp Asp Asp Gly Cys Asp Glu Ala Glu Arg Asp Ala His Pro Gln Ala | | | |
| 2740 | 2745 | 2750 | |
| ggc gcc caa cgt tat ccg gtg gcg gtc tgg tat ggt aac cgt cag gcg | | | 10332 |
| Gly Ala Gln Arg Tyr Pro Val Ala Val Trp Tyr Gly Asn Arg Gln Ala | | | |
| 2755 | 2760 | 2765 | |
| gct cgg acg cta ccg gcg ctg gtg tcg aca cca tca atg gat agc tgg | | | 10380 |
| Ala Arg Thr Leu Pro Ala Leu Val Ser Thr Pro Ser Met Asp Ser Trp | | | |
| 2770 | 2775 | 2780 | 2785 |
| ctg ttt atc ctg gtg ttt gat tat ggt gag cgt agc tcg gtg ctg tct | | | 10428 |
| Leu Phe Ile Leu Val Phe Asp Tyr Gly Glu Arg Ser Ser Val Leu Ser | | | |
| 2790 | 2795 | 2800 | |
| gaa gcg ccg gcc tgg caa aca cca gga agt ggg gag tgg ctg tgt cgt | | | 10476 |
| Glu Ala Pro Ala Trp Gln Thr Pro Gly Ser Gly Glu Trp Leu Cys Arg | | | |
| 2805 | 2810 | 2815 | |
| cag gat tgt ttt tcc ggg tat gag ttt ggt ttt aac ctg cgg act cgc | | | 10524 |
| Gln Asp Cys Phe Ser Gly Tyr Glu Phe Gly Phe Asn Leu Arg Thr Arg | | | |
| 2820 | 2825 | 2830 | |
| ccg ctg tgc cgt cag gtt ttg atg ttc cat tac cta ggt gtt ctg gcg | | | 10572 |
| Arg Leu Cys Arg Gln Val Leu Met Phe His Tyr Leu Gly Val Leu Ala | | | |
| 2835 | 2840 | 2845 | |
| ggg agt tcg gga gcg aat gat gcg cca gca ttg att tct cgc ctg ttg | | | 10620 |
| Gly Ser Ser Gly Ala Asn Asp Ala Pro Ala Leu Ile Ser Arg Leu Leu | | | |
| 2850 | 2855 | 2860 | 2865 |

ctg gac tac agg gaa agt cct tca ctc agt ctg ctc gag aac gtg cac 10668
 Leu Asp Tyr Arg Glu Ser Pro Ser Leu Ser Leu Leu Glu Asn Val His
 2870 2875 2880

cag gtg gct tat gag tcg gac ggg acg tct tgt gcc ttg ccg gca ctg 10716
 Gln Val Ala Tyr Glu Ser Asp Gly Thr Ser Cys Ala Leu Pro Ala Leu
 2885 2890 2895

gca ttg ggg tgg caa acc ttt acc ccg ccg aca ttg tcg gca tgg cag 10764
 Ala Leu Gly Trp Gln Thr Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr Leu Ser Ala Trp Gln
 2900 2905 2910

acg cgt gac gat atg ggc aag ttg agt ttg ctt caa ccc tat cag ctt 10812
 Thr Arg Asp Asp Met Gly Lys Leu Ser Leu Leu Gln Pro Tyr Gln Leu
 2915 2920 2925

gta gac ctt aac ggc gaa ggt gtg gtg ggt atc ctg tat cag gac agc 10860
 Val Asp Leu Asn Gly Glu Gly Val Val Gly Ile Leu Tyr Gln Asp Ser
 2930 2935 2940 2945

ggt gcc tgg tgg tac cgt gaa ccg gta cgc cag tcg ggg gat gat ccg 10908
 Gly Ala Trp Trp Tyr Arg Glu Pro Val Arg Gln Ser Gly Asp Asp Pro
 2950 2955 2960

gat gct gtg acc tgg ggg gcg gct gcg gcc ctg ccg aca atg ccc gct 10956
 Asp Ala Val Thr Trp Gly Ala Ala Ala Ala Leu Pro Thr Met Pro Ala
 2965 2970 2975

ttg cat aac agc ggc atc ctg gcg gat ctt aat ggg gat ggt ccg ctg 11004
 Leu His Asn Ser Gly Ile Leu Ala Asp Leu Asn Gly Asp Gly Arg Leu
 2980 2985 2990

gag tgg gtc gtt acc gcc ccc ggt gtg gcg ggg atg tat gat cgc acc 11052
 Glu Trp Val Val Thr Ala Pro Gly Val Ala Gly Met Tyr Asp Arg Thr
 2995 3000 3005

ccc ggc cgc gac tgg ttg cat ttc acc ccc ctg tca gcc ttg ccc gta 11100
 Pro Gly Arg Asp Trp Leu His Phe Thr Pro Leu Ser Ala Leu Pro Val
 3010 3015 3020 3025

gaa tat gcg cat cca aaa gca gtg ctc gcc gat atc ctg ggg gct ggg 11148
 Glu Tyr Ala His Pro Lys Ala Val Ala Asp Ile Leu Gly Ala Gly
 3030 3035 3040

tta acg gac atg gtg ctt atc ggg ccg cgc agt gtt cgc ctc tat tcc 11196
 Leu Thr Asp Met Val Leu Ile Gly Pro Arg Ser Val Arg Leu Tyr Ser
 3045 3050 3055

ggc aaa aac gat ggt tgg aat aaa ggg gag acc gtg cag caa acg gaa 11244
 Gly Lys Asn Asp Gly Trp Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Val Gln Gln Thr Glu
 3060 3065 3070

aga ctc act ctg ccg gtc ccg ggg gtt gac cca cgt acc ctc gtg gcg 11292
 Arg Leu Thr Leu Pro Val Pro Gly Val Asp Pro Arg Thr Leu Val Ala
 3075 3080 3085

ttc agt gat atg gct ggc agt gga cag cag cat ttg acg gag gtg cgt 11340

Phe Ser Asp Met Ala Gly Ser Gly Gln Gln His Leu Thr Glu Val Arg
 3090 3095 3100 3105 11388
 Ala Asn Gly Val Arg Tyr Trp Pro Asn Leu Gly His Gly Arg Phe Gly
 3110 3115 3120
 cag ccg gtg aat att ccc ggt ttt agc cag tca gtg act acg ttt aac 11436
 Gln Pro Val Asn Ile Pro Gly Phe Ser Gln Ser Val Thr Thr Phe Asn
 3125 3130 3135
 Pro Asp Gln Ile Leu Leu Ala Asp Thr Asp Gly Ser Gly Thr Thr Asp
 3140 3145 3150 11484
 ctg att tat gcg atg agt gac cgg tta gtc att tat ttc aac cag agt 11532
 Leu Ile Tyr Ala Met Ser Asp Arg Leu Val Ile Tyr Phe Asn Gln Ser
 3155 3160 3165
 ggt aat tat ttc gcc gag ccg cat acg ctg ctc ttg ccg aaa ggt gtg 11580
 Gly Asn Tyr Phe Ala Glu Pro His Thr Leu Leu Leu Pro Lys Gly Val
 3170 3175 3180 3185
 cgc tat gat cgc acc tgc agt ctg caa gtg gcg gat atc cag ggg ctg 11628
 Arg Tyr Asp Arg Thr Cys Ser Leu Gln Val Ala Asp Ile Gln Gly Leu
 3190 3195 3200
 ggg gtg cct agc ctg tta ctg acg gtc ccc cat gtc gcg cct cat cac 11676
 Gly Val Pro Ser Leu Leu Leu Thr Val Pro His Val Ala Pro His His
 3205 3210 3215
 tgg gtg tgc cat tta tcg gca gac aaa ccc tgg ttg ttg aat ggc atg 11724
 Trp Val Cys His Leu Ser Ala Asp Lys Pro Trp Leu Leu Asn Gly Met
 3220 3225 3230
 aac aac aat atg ggg gcc ccg cat gca ctg cac tat cgc agt tcg gtg 11772
 Asn Asn Asn Met Gly Ala Arg His Ala Leu His Tyr Arg Ser Ser Val
 3235 3240 3245
 cag ttc tgg ctg gat gag aaa gcc gag gca ctg gcg gca ggc agt tcc 11820
 Gln Phe Trp Leu Asp Glu Lys Ala Glu Ala Leu Ala Ala Gly Ser Ser
 3250 3255 3260 3265
 cct gcc tgc tac ctg cca ttt aca ttg cat acc ctg tgg cgt tcg gtg 11868
 Pro Ala Cys Tyr Leu Pro Phe Thr Leu His Thr Leu Trp Arg Ser Val
 3270 3275 3280
 gtg cag gat gag atc acc ggt aac cgt ctg gtc agc gac gtg ctt tat 11916
 Val Gln Asp Glu Ile Thr Gly Asn Arg Leu Val Ser Asp Val Leu Tyr
 3285 3290 3295
 cgc cac ggc gtc tgg gac ggg cag gaa cgc gag ttt cgg ggg ttt ggt 11964
 Arg His Gly Val Trp Asp Gly Gln Glu Arg Glu Phe Arg Gly Phe Gly
 3300 3305 3310
 ttt gtt gag atc agg gat acc gat acc ttg gca agc cag ggt acg gcg 12012
 Phe Val Glu Ile Arg Asp Thr Asp Thr Leu Ala Ser Gln Gly Thr Ala
 3315 3320 3325

| | |
|---|-------|
| acg gaa ctg agt atg cct tct gtg agc cgg aac tgg tat gcc acc ggg Thr Glu Leu Ser Met Pro Ser Val Ser Arg Asn Trp Tyr Ala Thr Gly 3330 3335 3340 3345 | 12060 |
| gta ccg gca gta gac gag cgt ctg ccg gag acg tat tgg caa aac gat Val Pro Ala Val Asp Glu Arg Leu Pro Glu Thr Tyr Trp Gln Asn Asp 3350 3355 3360 | 12108 |
| gcc gcc gct ttt gcc gat ttc gcg acc cgt ttc act gtc ggt tca gga Ala Ala Ala Phe Ala Asp Phe Ala Thr Arg Phe Thr Val Gly Ser Gly 3365 3370 3375 | 12156 |
| gag gat gag cag aca tat act ccg gac gac agc aag aca ttc tgg ttg Glu Asp Glu Gln Thr Tyr Thr Pro Asp Asp Ser Lys Thr Phe Trp Leu 3380 3385 3390 | 12204 |
| cag cga gcc ctg aaa ggc atc ctg ctg cgc agt gag tta tac ggt gcc Gln Arg Ala Leu Lys Gly Ile Leu Leu Arg Ser Glu Leu Tyr Gly Ala 3395 3400 3405 | 12252 |
| gat ggc agc agc cag gcc gat atc cct tac agc gtc act gag tct cgc Asp Gly Ser Ser Gln Ala Asp Ile Pro Tyr Ser Val Thr Glu Ser Arg 3410 3415 3420 3425 | 12300 |
| ccg cag gta cgg cta gtt gaa gcg aat gga gac tac ccg gtg gtg tgg Pro Gln Val Arg Leu Val Glu Ala Asn Gly Asp Tyr Pro Val Val Trp 3430 3435 3440 | 12348 |
| ccg atg ggc gcg gaa agc cgt acg tca gtt tat gaa cgg tac cac aat Pro Met Gly Ala Glu Ser Arg Thr Ser Val Tyr Glu Arg Tyr His Asn 3445 3450 3455 | 12396 |
| gat cct caa tgc caa cag cag gcg gta ctc ctc agt gat gaa tac ggt Asp Pro Gln Cys Gln Gln Ala Val Leu Leu Ser Asp Glu Tyr Gly 3460 3465 3470 | 12444 |
| tcc cca ctg cgt cag gtc agt gtc aat tat cca cga cgc cct ccg tcg Phe Pro Leu Arg Gln Val Ser Val Asn Tyr Pro Arg Arg Pro Pro Ser 3475 3480 3485 | 12492 |
| gcg gac aat cca tat ccg gcg tcc tta ccg gcg acg ctg ttc gcc aac Ala Asp Asn Pro Tyr Pro Ala Ser Leu Pro Ala Thr Leu Phe Ala Asn 3490 3495 3500 3505 | 12540 |
| agt tat gac gag cag cag cag ata tta ccg ctg ggg ttg caa cag agc Ser Tyr Asp Glu Gln Gln Ile Leu Arg Leu Gly Leu Gln Gln Ser 3510 3515 3520 | 12588 |
| agt gca cat cac ctt gtt tca ctg tct gag ggg cat ttg ttg ttg ggg Ser Ala His His Leu Val Ser Leu Ser Glu Gly His Trp Leu Leu Gly 3525 3530 3535 | 12636 |
| ttg gcg gag gcg tcg ccg gac gat gta ttc acg tac tct gcg gac aac Leu Ala Glu Ala Ser Arg Asp Asp Val Phe Thr Tyr Ser Ala Asp Asn 3540 3545 3550 | 12684 |
| gtg ccg gaa ggg ggt ctg acg ctg gaa cac ctg ttg gcg ccc gaa agc | 12732 |

| | | | |
|--|------|------|-------|
| Val Pro Glu Gly Gly Leu Thr Leu Glu His Leu Leu Ala Pro Glu Ser | | | |
| 3555 | 3560 | 3565 | |
| ctg gtc tcg gat agt cag gtc ggt acg ctg gcg ggt cag cag caa gtc | | | 12780 |
| Leu Val Ser Asp Ser Gln Val Gly Thr Leu Ala Gly Gln Gln Val | | | |
| 3570 | 3575 | 3580 | 3585 |
| tgg tat ctg gat tca caa gac gtt gcc acc gtc gct gct ccg cca ctc | | | 12828 |
| Trp Tyr Leu Asp Ser Gln Asp Val Ala Thr Val Ala Ala Pro Pro Leu | | | |
| 3590 | 3595 | 3600 | |
| ccc ccc aag gta gct ttt atc gaa acg gcc gtc ctg gat gag ggt atg | | | 12876 |
| Pro Pro Lys Val Ala Phe Ile Glu Thr Ala Val Leu Asp Glu Gly Met | | | |
| 3605 | 3610 | 3615 | |
| gtc agt tca ctg gct gcc tac att gtc gat gaa cat ctc gag caa gcc | | | 12924 |
| Val Ser Ser Leu Ala Ala Tyr Ile Val Asp Glu His Leu Glu Gln Ala | | | |
| 3620 | 3625 | 3630 | |
| ggc tac cgg caa tcc gga tac ctt ttc cct cga ggc agg gaa gca gaa | | | 12972 |
| Gly Tyr, Arg Gln Ser Gly Tyr Leu Phe Pro Arg Gly Arg Glu Ala Glu | | | |
| 3635 | 3640 | 3645 | |
| cag gca ttg tgg acc cag tgt cag gga tat gtt acc tat gcc ggc gca | | | 13020 |
| Gln Ala Leu Trp Thr Gln Cys Gln Gly Tyr Val Thr Tyr Ala Gly Ala | | | |
| 3650 | 3655 | 3660 | 3665 |
| gag cat ttc tgg cta ccc cta tcc ttt cgg gac agt atg ttg acc ggc | | | 13068 |
| Glu His Phe Trp Leu Pro Leu Ser Phe Arg Asp Ser Met Leu Thr Gly | | | |
| 3670 | 3675 | 3680 | |
| cca gtt acc gtg acg cgt gac gcg tac gac tgc gtc atc acg cag tgg | | | 13116 |
| Pro Val Thr Val Thr Arg Asp Ala Tyr Asp Cys Val Ile Thr Gln Trp | | | |
| 3685 | 3690 | 3695 | |
| cag gat gcc gca ggg att gtc acc aca gcc gac tat gac tgg cgc ttc | | | 13164 |
| Gln Asp Ala Ala Gly Ile Val Thr Thr Ala Asp Tyr Asp Trp Arg Phe | | | |
| 3700 | 3705 | 3710 | |
| ctg acg ccc gtc cgg gtg acg gac ccc aat gat aat ctg cag tcc gtc | | | 13212 |
| Leu Thr Pro Val Arg Val Thr Asp Pro Asn Asp Asn Leu Gln Ser Val | | | |
| 3715 | 3720 | 3725 | |
| act ctg gat gct ctg ggc cgg gtg acc acc ctg cga ttc tgg ggc acg | | | 13260 |
| Thr Leu Asp Ala Leu Gly Arg Val Thr Thr Leu Arg Phe Trp Gly Thr | | | |
| 3730 | 3735 | 3740 | 3745 |
| gag aat ggt att gcc acc ggt tac agt gat gcc acg ttg tcc gtc ccc | | | 13308 |
| Glu Asn Gly Ile Ala Thr Gly Tyr Ser Asp Ala Thr Leu Ser Val Pro | | | |
| 3750 | 3755 | 3760 | |
| gac ggc gca gca gcc gct ctg gcg ttg acg gcg ccc cta cca gta gca | | | 13356 |
| Asp Gly Ala Ala Ala Leu Ala Leu Thr Ala Pro Leu Pro Val Ala | | | |
| 3765 | 3770 | 3775 | |
| cag tgt ctg gtg tat gtc acg gac agt tgg gga gat gac gac aat gag | | | 13404 |
| Gln Cys Leu Val Tyr Val Thr Asp Ser Trp Gly Asp Asp Asn Glu | | | |
| 3780 | 3785 | 3790 | |

aaa atg ccc ccg cac gtg gtc gtg ctg gct acc gat cgc tat gac agt 13452
 Lys Met Pro Pro His Val Val Val Leu Ala Thr Asp Arg Tyr Asp Ser
 3795 3800 3805

gat acc gga cag cag gtc cgc caa cag gtg aca ttc agt gac ggt ttt 13500
 Asp Thr Gly Gln Gln Val Arg Gln Gln Val Thr Phe Ser Asp Gly Phe
 3810 3815 3820 3825

ggg cgt gag ttg caa tcg gca acc ccg cag gcc gag ggc aac gcc tgg 13548
 Gly Arg Glu Leu Gln Ser Ala Thr Arg Gln Ala Glu Gly Asn Ala Trp
 3830 3835 3840

caa cga gga ccg gac ggc aaa ctg gtg acg gcc agt gac gga ttg ccg 13596
 Gln Arg Gly Arg Asp Gly Lys Leu Val Thr Ala Ser Asp Gly Leu Pro
 3845 3850 3855

gtc act gta gca acg aat ttc cgc tgg gcg gtc acc ggg agg gcg gag 13644
 Val Thr Val Ala Thr Asn Phe Arg Trp Ala Val Thr Gly Arg Ala Glu
 3860 3865 3870

tat gac aat aaa ggt ctg cct gtt cgg gtt tat cag ccg tat ttt ctg 13692
 Tyr Asp Asn Lys Gly Leu Pro Val Arg Val Tyr Gln Pro Tyr Phe Leu
 3875 3880 3885

gac agt tgg caa tat gtc agt gat gac agt gcc cgc cag gac ctg tat 13740
 Asp Ser Trp Gln Tyr Val Ser Asp Asp Ser Ala Arg Gln Asp Leu Tyr
 3890 3895 3900 3905

gcc gac acg cac ttt tac gat ccg acg gca ccg gaa tgg cag gtt att 13788
 Ala Asp Thr His Phe Tyr Asp Pro Thr Ala Arg Glu Trp Gln Val Ile
 3910 3915 3920

acg gca aaa ggt gaa ccg cga cag gtg ctg tat acc ccg tgg ttt gtg 13836
 Thr Ala Lys Gly Glu Arg Arg Gln Val Leu Tyr Thr Pro Trp Phe Val
 3925 3930 3935

gtc agt gaa gac gag aat gat acc gtt ggg cta aac gac gca tcc tga 13884
 Val Ser Glu Asp Glu Asn Asp Thr Val Gly Leu Asn Asp Ala Ser
 3940 3945 3950

ctggggaggaa gggggggacg gtg atg agt ccg tcc ccc ctg aca ggc gct gcc 13937
 Met Ser Pro Ser Pro Leu Thr Gly Ala Ala
 3955 3960

ctg atg gag aca aag atg aaa ata cac tat cag gtt ggc gcg gtt gtg 13985
 Leu Met Glu Thr Lys Met Lys Ile His Tyr Gln Val Ala Ala Val Val
 3965 3970 3975

ctg aca ggt gtt atg gtt tgg ggg ctt tcc cat tgg cgt tac acc gtc 14033
 Leu Thr Gly Val Met Val Trp Gly Leu Ser His Trp Arg Tyr Thr Val
 3980 3985 3990 3995

ggt tac cac gcg gca gat actcaa tgg caa caa cgc cag gcc gaa cag 14081
 Gly Tyr His Ala Ala Asp Thr Gln Trp Gln Gln Arg Gln Ala Glu Gln
 4000 4005 4010

gaa agg gcc gat gcg ttg gcc ctc ctg gca gca gaa acc cgg gaa aga 14129

| | |
|---|-------|
| Glu Arg Ala Asp Ala Leu Ala Leu Leu Ala Ala Glu Thr Arg Glu Arg 4015 4020 4025 | |
| aag tgg gag cag caa cga cag act gac atg aac aag gtt gct ata cat Lys Trp Glu Gln Gln Arg Gln Thr Asp Met Asn Lys Val Ala Ile His 4030 4035 4040 | 14177 |
| gct gaa gaa gaa ctg gct gct gcg cgt gac gct gcc gct gat gct cag Ala Glu Glu Glu Leu Ala Ala Arg Asp Ala Ala Asp Ala Gln 4045 4050 4055 | 14225 |
| cgc act ggt cag cgc ctg cag cac acc gtt acc acc ctc cag cgg caa Arg Thr Gly Gln Arg Leu Gln His Thr Val Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Gln 4060 4065 4070 4075 | 14273 |
| ctt gcc agt cgt gaa acc cgc cgc ctt tcc gca gct acc gct atc ggt Leu Ala Ser Arg Glu Thr Arg Arg Leu Ser Ala Ala Thr Ala Ile Gly 4080 4085 4090 | 14321 |
| aca gac gac ctc gga ggc caa ccc ggc gtt ttg ttt gcc gaa ctg ttc Thr Asp Asp Leu Gly Gly Gln Pro Gly Val Leu Phe Ala Glu Leu Phe 4095 4100 4105 | 14369 |
| cgc cgc gct gac cag aga gcg gga gag ctg gca gcg tat gct gac agg Arg Arg Ala Asp Gln Arg Ala Gly Glu Leu Ala Ala Tyr Ala Asp Arg 4110 4115 4120 | 14417 |
| acc aga gtg aaa tgg cag gcc tgc ggg cgc gcc tat cag gcg gct acg Thr Arg Val Lys Trp Gln Ala Cys Gly Arg Ala Tyr Gln Ala Ala Thr 4125 4130 4135 | 14465 |
| cac gaa gca gaa aaa taa ggcgatttag ccgttaagga aaagtgacgg His Glu Ala Glu Lys 4140 4145 | 14513 |
| tgttttcgcg attaatatta acaggagatc ac atg agc aca tcc ttg ttc agt Met Ser Thr Ser Leu Phe Ser 4150 | 14566 |
| agc acc ccg tcg gtc gcg gtg ctc gac aac cgc ggc ctg ttg gtg cgg Ser Thr Pro Ser Val Ala Val Leu Asp Asn Arg Gly Leu Leu Val Arg 4155 4160 4165 | 14614 |
| gag ctg cag tac tac cgc cat ccg gat aca ccg gag gag acg gac gag Glu Leu Gln Tyr Tyr Arg His Pro Asp Thr Pro Glu Glu Thr Asp Glu 4170 4175 4180 | 14662 |
| cgt atc acc tgc cat cag cac gat gag cgc ggc agc ttg tca caa agc Arg Ile Thr Cys His Gln His Asp Glu Arg Gly Ser Leu Ser Gln Ser 4185 4190 4195 4200 | 14710 |
| gcc gac ccg cgg tta cac gcg ggc ggt ctg aca aat ttc acg tac ctg Ala Asp Pro Arg Leu His Ala Ala Gly Leu Thr Asn Phe Thr Tyr Leu 4205 4210 4215 | 14758 |
| aat agc ctg acc ggg aca gta ctg cag agc gtc agc gcc gat gcc ggt Asn Ser Leu Thr Gly Thr Val Leu Gln Ser Val Ser Ala Asp Ala Gly 4220 4225 4230 | 14806 |

| | | |
|--|--|-------|
| acg tcg ctg gaa ctg acg gat gcc gcc ggg cgg gcg ttt ctg gcc gtc Thr Ser Leu Glu Leu Ser Asp Ala Ala Gly Arg Ala Phe Leu Ala Val | 4235 4240 4245 | 14854 |
| acc ggg gct ggg acg gaa gac gac gtc acc cgc acc tgg caa tat gaa Thr Gly Ala Gly Thr Glu Asp Ala Val Thr Arg Thr Trp Gln Tyr Glu | 4250 4255 4260 | 14902 |
| gac gat acc ctg ccg ggc cgc ccg ctg acg atc acc gag cag gtt acc Asp Asp Thr Leu Pro Gly Arg Pro Leu Ser Ile Thr Glu Gln Val Thr | 4265 4270 4275 | 14950 |
| ggt gaa gcc gcc caa att acg gaa cgc ttc gtg tac gct ggc aat acg Gly Glu Ala Ala Gln Ile Thr Glu Arg Phe Val Tyr Ala Gly Asn Thr | 4285 4290 4295 | 14998 |
| gat gcc gag aag att ctc aat ctg gct ggc cag tgt gtc agt cat tac Asp Ala Glu Lys Ile Leu Asn Leu Ala Gly Gln Cys Val Ser His Tyr | 4300 4305 4310 | 15046 |
| gat acc gcc gga ctg gtg cag acg gac gac atc gcc ctg agc ggc gtg Asp Thr Ala Gly Leu Val Gln Thr Asp Ser Ile Ala Leu Ser Gly Val | 4315 4320 4325 | 15094 |
| ccg ctc gcc gtc acg cgg cag ttg ctg ccc gac gcg qcg ggg gcc aac Pro Leu Ala Val Thr Arg Gln Leu Leu Pro Asp Ala Ala Gly Ala Asn | 4330 4335 4340 | 15142 |
| tgg atg ggt gag gat gcc tcg gcc tgg aat gac ctg ctg gat ggg gag Trp Met Gly Glu Asp Ala Ser Ala Trp Asn Asp Leu Leu Asp Gly Glu | 4345 4350 4360 | 15190 |
| acg ttc ttc acc cag acc cac gct gat ggc acc ggc gcc gtc ctg agc Thr Phe Phe Thr Gln Thr His Ala Asp Ala Thr Gly Ala Val Leu Ser | 4365 4370 4375 | 15238 |
| atc acc gat gca aaa ggt aat ctg cag cgt gtg gca tat gat gtg gct Ile Thr Asp Ala Lys Gly Asn Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Tyr Asp Val Ala | 4380 4385 4390 | 15286 |
| ggg ctg cta tcg ggc agt tgg ttg acg ctg aag gac ggc acg gag cag Gly Leu Leu Ser Gly Ser Trp Leu Thr Leu Lys Asp Gly Thr Glu Gln | 4395 4400 4405 | 15334 |
| gtc atc gtg gcc tcc ctg acg tac tcg gcc ggc ggg aaa aag ttg cgt Val Ile Val Ala Ser Leu Thr Tyr Ser Ala Ala Gly Lys Lys Leu Arg | 4410 4415 4420 | 15382 |
| gaa gaa cac ggc aac ggc gtg gta acc tcg tat att tac gag ccg gaa Glu Glu His Gly Asn Gly Val Val Thr Ser Tyr Ile Tyr Glu Pro Glu | 4425 4430 4440 | 15430 |
| aca cag cgc ctg acg ggg att aaa acg gaa cgt ccg tct ggg cac gtt Thr Gln Arg Leu Thr Gly Ile Lys Thr Glu Arg Pro Ser Gly His Val | 4445 4450 4455 | 15478 |
| gcc gga gca aaa gtg ctg cag gac ctg cgc tat acg tat gac ccg gta | | 15526 |

| | | | |
|---|------|------|-------|
| Ala Gly Ala Lys Val Leu Gln Asp Leu Arg Tyr Thr Tyr Asp Pro Val | | | |
| 4460 | 4465 | 4470 | |
| ggc aac gta ctc agc gtc aat aac gat gcg gaa gag acc cgc ttc tgg | | | 15574 |
| Gly Asn Val Leu Ser Val Asn Asn Asp Ala Glu Glu Thr Arg Phe Trp | | | |
| 4475 | 4480 | 4485 | |
| cgt aac cag aaa gtg gta ccg gag aat acg tac atc tac gac agc ctg | | | 15622 |
| Arg Asn Gln Lys Val Val Pro Glu Asn Thr Tyr Ile Tyr Asp Ser Leu | | | |
| 4490 | 4495 | 4500 | |
| tac cag ctg gtc agc gcc aca ggg cgt gag atg gcc aat gcc ggc cag | | | 15670 |
| Tyr Gln Leu Val Ser Ala Thr Gly Arg Glu Met Ala Asn Ala Gly Gln | | | |
| 4505 | 4510 | 4515 | 4520 |
| cag ggc aac gac tta cca tcc gct aca gcc ccc ctt cct aca gac agc | | | 15718 |
| Gln Gly Asn Asp Leu Pro Ser Ala Thr Ala Pro Leu Pro Thr Asp Ser | | | |
| 4525 | 4530 | 4535 | |
| tct gcc tac acc aat tac acg cgc acc tac cgt tat gac cgt ggt ggc | | | 15766 |
| Ser Ala Tyr Thr Asn Tyr Thr Arg Thr Tyr Arg Tyr Asp Arg Gly Gly | | | |
| 4540 | 4545 | 4550 | |
| aac ctg acg cag atg cgc cac agt gcc cct gcc acg aac aat aat tat | | | 15814 |
| Asn Leu Thr Gln Met Arg His Ser Ala Pro Ala Thr Asn Asn Asn Tyr | | | |
| 4555 | 4560 | 4565 | |
| acg aca gac atc acg gtt agt gac cgc agc aat agg ggc gta ctg agc | | | 15862 |
| Thr Thr Asp Ile Thr Val Ser Asp Arg Ser Asn Arg Ala Val Leu Ser | | | |
| 4570 | 4575 | 4580 | |
| acg ttg gcg gaa gtg ccg tca gat gtt gat atg ctg ttc agt gca gga | | | 15910 |
| Thr Leu Ala Glu Val Pro Ser Asp Val Asp Met Leu Phe Ser Ala Gly | | | |
| 4585 | 4590 | 4595 | 4600 |
| ggt cac cag aag cac ctg cag ccg ggg caa gca ctg gtg tgg acg cca | | | 15958 |
| Gly His Gln Lys His Leu Gln Pro Gly Gln Ala Leu Val Trp Thr Pro | | | |
| 4605 | 4610 | 4615 | |
| cgt gga gaa ctg caa aag gtg aca ccg gtg gtg cgt gat ggg ggg gcg | | | 16006 |
| Arg Gly Glu Leu Gln Lys Val Thr Pro Val Val Arg Asp Gly Gly Ala | | | |
| 4620 | 4625 | 4630 | |
| gac gac agc gaa agc tat cgg tat gat gcg ggc agt cag cgt att atc | | | 16054 |
| Asp Asp Ser Glu Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Asp Ala Gly Ser Gln Arg Ile Ile | | | |
| 4635 | 4640 | 4645 | |
| aaa acc ggc acg ccg caa act ggc aac aac gtt cag aca cag ccg gta | | | 16102 |
| Lys Thr Gly Thr Arg Gln Thr Gly Asn Asn Val Gln Thr Gln Arg Val | | | |
| 4650 | 4655 | 4660 | |
| gtg tac ctg ccg ggg ctg gag tta cgt atc atg gca aat ggc gtg acg | | | 16150 |
| Val Tyr Leu Pro Gly Leu Glu Leu Arg Ile Met Ala Asn Gly Val Thr | | | |
| 4665 | 4670 | 4675 | 4680 |
| gaa aaa gaa agc ctg cag gtt att acg gtg ggc gag gct ggg cgg gca | | | 16198 |
| Glu Lys Glu Ser Leu Gln Val Ile Thr Val Gly Glu Ala Gly Arg Ala | | | |
| 4685 | 4690 | 4695 | |

| | |
|---|-------|
| caa gtg cgc gta ttg cac tgg gag atc ggc aag ccg gat gac ctc gat Gln Val Arg Val Leu His Trp Glu Ile Gly Lys Pro Asp Asp Leu Asp 4700 4705 4710 | 16246 |
| gag gac tcg gtg cgt tac agt tac gat aac ctg gtg ggc agc agc cag Glu Asp Ser Val Arg Tyr Ser Tyr Asp Asn Leu Val Gly Ser Ser Gln 4715 4720 4725 | 16294 |
| ctg gag ctg gac aga gag ggt tac ctt atc agt gag gag gag ttc tac Leu Glu Leu Asp Arg Glu Gly Tyr Leu Ile Ser Glu Glu Glu Phe Tyr 4730 4735 4740 | 16342 |
| ccg tat ggc gga acg gct gtt ctg acg gcg cga agt gag gtt gag gct Pro Tyr Gly Gly Thr Ala Val Leu Thr Ala Arg Ser Glu Val Glu Ala 4745 4750 4755 4760 | 16390 |
| gac tac aaa act atc cga tac tca ggc aag gag cgt gac gcg acg ggg Asp Tyr Lys Thr Ile Arg Tyr Ser Gly Lys Glu Arg Asp Ala Thr Gly 4765 4770 4775 | 16438 |
| ctg gat tat tac ggt tat tac cag cca tgg gca ggg cgc tgg Leu Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Tyr Arg Tyr Tyr Gln Pro Trp Ala Gly Arg Trp 4780 4785 4790 | 16486 |
| ctc tcc acg gac ccg gca ggc acg gtg gac ggg ctg aac ctg ttc cgc Leu Ser Thr Asp Pro Ala Gly Thr Val Asp Gly Leu Asn Leu Phe Arg 4795 4800 4805 | 16534 |
| atg gtg cgg aat aat ccc gtc acg ctg ttt gac agc aac ggg cgg atc Met Val Arg Asn Asn Pro Val Thr Leu Phe Asp Ser Asn Gly Arg Ile 4810 4815 4820 | 16582 |
| agt act ggt cag gag gcc aga cga tta gtg ggg gaa gca ttt gtt cat Ser Thr Gly Gln Glu Ala Arg Arg Leu Val Gly Glu Ala Phe Val His 4825 4830 4835 4840 | 16630 |
| ccg tta cac atg cct gtt ttt gaa aga att tct gta gag aga aag att Pro Leu His Met Pro Val Phe Glu Arg Ile Ser Val Glu Arg Lys Ile 4845 4850 4855 | 16678 |
| tca atg agc gta agg gaa gct ggc att tat act att tca gcg ctg ggt Ser Met Ser Val Arg Glu Ala Gly Ile Tyr Thr Ile Ser Ala Leu Gly 4860 4865 4870 | 16726 |
| gaa ggt gca gca gca aaa ggc cat aat att cta gag aaa acc att aaa Glu Gly Ala Ala Ala Lys Gly His Asn Ile Leu Glu Lys Thr Ile Lys 4875 4880 4885 | 16774 |
| ccc ggt tcc ctg aag gct atc tat ggt gat aaa gct gag tca att ctt Pro Gly Ser Leu Lys Ala Ile Tyr Gly Asp Lys Ala Glu Ser Ile Leu 4890 4895 4900 | 16822 |
| gga ctg gca aaa cgt agc ggt ctc gtt ggc cga gta gga cag tgg gat Gly Leu Ala Lys Arg Ser Gly Leu Val Gly Arg Val Gly Gln Trp Asp 4905 4910 4915 4920 | 16870 |
| gca tca ggt gta cgt gga att tat gcg cac aac aga ccg ggt ggt gag | 16918 |

| | |
|---|----------------------------------|
| Ala Ser Gly Val Arg Gly Ile Tyr Ala His Asn Arg Pro Gly Gly Glu 4925 4930 4935 | |
| gat ttg gtt tat cct gtc agc ctg cag aat act tct gcc aat gaa att Asp Leu Val Tyr Pro Val Ser Leu Gln Asn Thr Ser Ala Asn Glu Ile 4940 4945 4950 | 16966 |
| gtt aat gca tgg ata aaa ttt aaa atc atc acg ccc tac acc ggg gat Val Asn Ala Trp Ile Lys Phe Lys Ile Ile Thr Pro Tyr Thr Gly Asp 4955 4960 4965 | 17014 |
| tat gac atg cac gat att att aaa ttc tct gat ggg aaa ggg cat gtg Tyr Asp Met His Asp Ile Ile Lys Phe Ser Asp Gly Lys Gly His Val 4970 4975 4980 | 17062 |
| cct aca gcg gaa agt agt gag gaa aga gga gta aaa gat cta att aat Pro Thr Ala Glu Ser Ser Glu Glu Arg Gly Val Lys Asp Leu Ile Asn 4985 4990 4995 5000 | 17110 |
| aaa ggt gtt gcg gag gtc gat cct tcc aga ccc ttt gag tat aca gcg Lys Gly Val Ala Glu Val Asp Pro Ser Arg Pro Phe Glu Tyr Thr Ala 5005 5010 5015 | 17158 |
| atg aat gtt att cgc cat gga cca cag gtg aac ttt gtt ccc tat atg Met Asn Val Ile Arg His Gly Pro Gln Val Asn Phe Val Pro Tyr Met 5020 5025 5030 | 17206 |
| tgg gaa cat gag cac gat aaa gtc gtt aat gat aat ggt tat ctg ggg Trp Glu His Asp Lys Val Val Asn Asp Asn Gly Tyr Leu Gly 5035 5040 5045 | 17254 |
| gtg gta gct agc ccg ggg ccg ttc ccg gta gcg atg gta cat cag ggg Val Val Ala Ser Pro Gly Pro Phe Pro Val Ala Met Val His Gln Gly 5050 5055 5060 | 17302 |
| gaa tgg act gtt ttt gac aac agt gaa gaa ctg ttt aat ttc tat aaa Glu Trp Thr Val Phe Asp Asn Ser Glu Glu Leu Phe Asn Phe Tyr Lys 5065 5070 5075 5080 | 17350 |
| tct aca aat aca cct ctt cct gaa cac tgg tcc caa gat ttt atg gac Ser Thr Asn Thr Pro Leu Pro Glu His Trp Ser Gln Asp Phe Met Asp 5085 5090 5095 | 17398 |
| aga ggg aaa gga ata gtc gca act cct cgg cat gct gaa ctt ctt gat Arg Gly Lys Gly Ile Val Ala Thr Pro Arg His Ala Glu Leu Asp 5100 5105 5110 | 17446 |
| aaa cga cga gtc atg tac taa tcgtaacgat ttctcgctt acccaaagt Lys Arg Arg Val Met Tyr 5115 | 17497 |
| tacagccccgg tgagacattt tctctgtctc atttgggttg tttttgtctc atctgcattgt tatgtcttcc ctcatctaaa gtctaacgag acattttag caaatggca ctttacggtt atgttcgcgt ttcaaccgac ggtccggatt ttactctgta aatacagaca ctgcgcgcag cctgctgcga aattatccgt gcgaaaaaag ccagcggcag cagccggat ggacgaaatg | 17557 17617 17677 17737 |

aactgcagct tctgctggct ttttgcggc caggcaacat gctgatggtt acgtgagtt 17797
atcggtcgcc accaaaaagt ccggagcggtg cgccccagat cgcccaata atactgctgt 17857
atggtatttc catcaccact gtatatcgca cactctggc cttccagaaa ccccataccg 17917
cacaccggtg tgatcgctgg aagccccggg cattaccgcc gtctgtactc gaacactatt 17977
gtggacttga tggtaggag attgaatcga ccattttga gatccctaac catagatcgt 18037
agagttgcac actcccagat ggctggctt agcgagcgat tatgcttaaa aattcatgtt 18097
ttgctgtgtt ttaatccaa aacctgcttt tcaggcgcac ttatccagct acgggtctg 18157
aagccatcgt tttttgcgg tacgatgtag cctgtcagag agcattttg tggcgtgctc 18217
gcccgetacg gtacccgggg caaaacgcag ccggcccttg cagaggatgc actggtaacgg 18277
atcggtgccc aggaaggcctt tcatacgcac cgcaacccg ggccgttgc gtttctcccg 18337
taccgtcatc tccagegcgt ctgtttttttt cggcagcage gtgcccgtt gcgggtggcc 18397
agaaaaccat agtaacgcac cattttaaaa tgccgtgcag ggatatggct gacgtaacgc 18457
tgccgcacatct cctccctggct gatTTTCTGG CGTTTGTGCT GCTGCCTACG GTGATCGTAA 18517
tactgatgca ccacggcccc gccgcggtag tggcgttagt gagaagccgc cacccgggg 18577
cgcttcaggt accggggccag gtatTTCAAG CTGCGCCAGG CGCCGCGGGT CTTTTGGCA 18637
aaattcaatt tccaggggcg ggggtattgc gcatgcaggg tttcggttgc ggatatggcc 18697
gagacccggc agggcgccag gattgatgcg cagcaggta acgacggcat tgcgccagat 18757
ggcttccacc tctttttttt taaagaacag ctgcccagat acgtgggttgc tgacgtcaag 18817
accgcggcgg gtaacggaga cgtggatatg cggatgttgc ttgagctgcc ggcttaggt 18877
gtggagcgcg caaaaaatgc cggcctcgat gcccgtccgg cgtgcccage ggagcatggc 18937

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 2:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 144 amino acid residues
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN (ORF 1)

(ix) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 2:

| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|
| Met | Lys | Ile | Ser | Ser | Arg | Gly | Ile | Ala | Leu | Ile | Lys | Glu | Phe | Glu | Gly |
| 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 15 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Leu | Arg | Leu | His | Ala | Tyr | Arg | Cys | Ala | Ala | Asp | Val | Trp | Thr | Val | Gly |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 30 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Tyr | Gly | His | Thr | Ala | Gly | Val | Thr | Lys | Gly | Asp | Ile | Ile | Thr | Val | Asp |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 45 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Glu | Ala | Gln | Thr | Met | Leu | Thr | Asn | Asp | Ile | Thr | Val | Phe | Glu | Arg | Ala |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 60 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Val | Ser | Gln | Ala | Val | Ala | Val | Pro | Leu | Asn | Gln | Ser | Gln | Tyr | Asp | Ala |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 80 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Leu | Val | Ser | Leu | Val | Phe | Asn | Ile | Gly | Gln | Gly | Asn | Phe | Lys | Arg | Ser |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 95 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Thr | Leu | Leu | Lys | Lys | Leu | Asn | Lys | Gln | Asp | Tyr | Val | Gly | Ala | Gly | Asn |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 110 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Glu | Phe | Leu | Arg | Trp | Thr | Arg | Ala | Asn | Gly | Lys | Val | Leu | Pro | Gly | Leu |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 125 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Ile | Arg | Arg | Arg | Glu | Ala | Glu | Arg | Val | Leu | Phe | Glu | Lys | Leu | Gly | |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 140 |
| | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Ala | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 3:

(i). SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 191 amino acid residues
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN (ORF 2)

(ix) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 3:

Met Ser Pro Ser Pro Leu Thr Gly Ala Ala Leu Met Glu Thr Lys Met
1 5 10 15
Met Ser Pro Ser Pro Leu Thr Gly Ala Ala Val Val Val Val Val Val Val
Lys Ile His Tyr Gln Val Ala Ala Val Val Val Val Val Val Val Met Val
20 25 30
Trp Gly Leu Ser His Trp Arg Tyr Thr Val Gly Tyr His Ala Ala Asp
35 40 45
Thr Gln Trp Gln Gln Arg Gln Ala Glu Gln Glu Arg Ala Asp Ala Leu
50 55 60
Ala Leu Leu Ala Ala Glu Thr Arg Glu Arg Lys Trp Glu Gln Gln Arg
65 70 75 80
Gln Thr Asp Met Asn Lys Val Ala Ile His Ala Glu Glu Leu Ala
85 90 95
Ala Ala Arg Asp Ala Ala Asp Ala Gln Arg Thr Gly Gln Arg Leu
100 105 110
Gln His Thr Val Thr Leu Gln Arg Gln Leu Ala Ser Arg Glu Thr
115 120 125
Arg Arg Leu Ser Ala Ala Thr Ala Ile Gly Thr Asp Asp Leu Gly Gly
130 135 140
Gln Pro Gly Val Leu Phe Ala Glu Leu Phe Arg Arg Ala Asp Gln Arg
145 150 155 160
Ala Gly Glu Leu Ala Ala Tyr Ala Asp Arg Thr Arg Val Lys Trp Gln
165 170 175
Ala Cys Gly Arg Ala Tyr Gln Ala Ala Thr His Glu Ala Glu Lys
180 185 190

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 4:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 2376 amino acid residues
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN (SepA)

(ix) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 4:

Met Arg Gln Asp Ile Met Tyr Asn Ile Asp Asp Ile Leu Glu Lys Val
1 5 10 15

Asn Ala Pro Arg Ala Arg Leu Ser Glu Glu Asn Asp Thr Ala Val Thr
20 25 30

Leu Thr Asp Leu Phe Ser Arg Ser Phe Pro Glu Val Lys Lys Ile Thr
35 40 45

Gly Asp Ser Leu Ser Trp Gly Glu Val Cys Tyr Leu Tyr Ser Gln Ala
50 55 60

Gln His Glu Gln Lys Glu Asn Arg Leu Thr Glu Ser Arg Ile Leu Ala
65 70 75 80

Arg Ala Asn Pro Leu Leu Val Asn Ala Val Arg Leu Gly Ile Arg Gln
85 90 95

Ala Ala Gly Ser Arg Ser Tyr Asp Asp Trp Phe Gly Ser Arg Ala Asp
100 105 110

Arg Phe Ala Arg Pro Gly Ser Val Ala Ser Met Phe Ser Pro Ala Ala
115 120 125

Tyr Leu Thr Glu Leu Tyr Arg Glu Ala Lys Asp Leu His Pro Asp Thr
130 135 140

Ser Leu Phe Arg Leu Asp Ile Arg Arg Pro Asp Leu Ala Ala Leu Ala
145 150 155 160

Leu Ser Gln Asn Asn Met Asp Asp Glu Leu Ser Thr Leu Ser Leu Ser
165 170 175

Asn Glu Leu Leu Tyr Arg Gly Ile Gly Ala Ala Glu Gly Leu Asp Asp
180 185 190

Asp Ser Val Arg Glu Leu Leu Ala Gly Tyr Arg Leu Thr Gly Leu Thr
195 200 205

Pro Tyr His Trp Ala Tyr Glu Ala Ala Arg Gln Ala Ile Leu Val Gln
210 215 220

Asp Pro Thr Leu Met Gly Phe Ser Arg Asn Pro Asp Val Ala Gln Leu
225 230 235 240

Met Asp Pro Ala Ser Met Leu Ala Ile Glu Ala Asp Ile Ser Pro Glu
245 250 255

Leu Tyr Gln Ile Leu Ala Glu Glu Ile Thr Thr Asp Ser Tyr Glu Ala
260 265 270

Leu Trp Ser Lys Asn Phe Gly Asp Met Pro Pro Ser Ser Leu Leu Ser
275 280 285

Tyr Asp Ala Leu Ala Thr Phe Tyr Asp Leu Asp Tyr Asp Glu Leu Thr
290 295 300

Ser Leu Leu Ser Leu Arg Leu Asp Phe Ser Asn Pro Asn Asn Glu Tyr
305 310 315 320

Tyr Ile Asn Ser Gln Leu Ser Val Val Thr Leu Asn Glu Ser Thr Gly
325 330 335

Leu Ile Thr Ile His His Tyr Leu Arg Thr Leu Gly Gly Asp Ser Gln
340 345 350

Gln Ile Asn Pro Glu Leu Ile Pro Tyr Gly Asp Gly Thr Tyr Leu Tyr
355 360 365

Asn Phe Ser Val Val Ser Thr Ile Ser Glu Asp Ser Phe Lys Leu Gly
370 375 380

Ser Leu Gly Ser Asn Ser Ser Asn Leu Tyr Ser Gly Asp Tyr Gln Leu
385 390 395 400

Gln Lys Gly Val Arg Tyr Ser Ile Pro Val Glu Ile Asp Glu Gly Lys
405 410 415

Leu Asn Asp Gly Ile Thr Ile Gly Leu Ser Arg Lys Gly Gly Tyr
420 425 430

Tyr Ser Thr Val Asn Phe Thr Leu Ile Glu Tyr Asp Pro Ala Ile Phe
435 440 445

Ile Leu Lys Leu Asn Lys Val Ile Arg Leu Tyr Lys Ala Thr Gly Met
450 455 460

Thr Thr Ala Glu Ile Tyr Gln Ile Thr Asn Ile Leu Asn Asn Gly Leu
465 470 475 480

Thr Ile Asp His Ala Val Leu Ser Lys Ile Phe Leu Val Arg Tyr Leu
485 490 495

Met Arg His Tyr Gln Leu Asp Val Ala Arg Ser Leu Ile Leu Cys Asn

| | 500 | 505 | 510 |
|---|-----|-----|-----|
| Gly Thr Ile Ser Asp Gln Ala Phe Ser Gly Glu Thr Gly Leu Phe Thr | | | |
| 515 | 520 | 525 | |
| Thr Leu Phe Asn Thr Pro Pro Leu Asn Gly Gln Leu Phe Ser Ala Asp | | | |
| 530 | 535 | 540 | |
| Asp Thr Pro Leu Asp Leu Arg Ser Glu Ala Pro Glu Asp Ala Phe Arg | | | |
| 545 | 550 | 555 | 560 |
| Leu Ser Val Leu Lys Arg Ala Phe Asn Ile Ser Ala Ser Gly Leu Ser | | | |
| 565 | 570 | 575 | |
| Thr Leu Trp Gln Leu Ala Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Ala Gly Phe Ser Cys | | | |
| 580 | 585 | 590 | |
| Ser Ala Asp Asn Ile Ala Ala Leu Tyr Arg Val Lys Leu Leu Ala Asp | | | |
| 595 | 600 | 605 | |
| Ile His Asp Leu Ser Ala Gly Glu Leu Ser Met Leu Leu Ser Val Ser | | | |
| 610 | 615 | 620 | |
| Pro Phe Ser Gly Val Ala Ala Gly Ser Leu Ser Asp Asn Glu Leu Thr | | | |
| 625 | 630 | 635 | 640 |
| Gln Phe Leu Tyr Gln Thr Thr Trp Leu Thr Glu Gln Gly Trp Thr | | | |
| 645 | 650 | 655 | |
| Val Ser Asp Val Phe Leu Met Leu Thr Thr Gln Tyr Gly Thr Leu Leu | | | |
| 660 | 665 | 670 | |
| Thr Pro Asp Ile Glu Asn Leu Leu Ala Ser Leu Arg Asn Gly Leu Ser | | | |
| 675 | 680 | 685 | |
| Gly Arg Glu Leu Phe Pro Glu Thr Leu Pro Gly Asp Gly Ala Pro Phe | | | |
| 690 | 695 | 700 | |
| Ile Ala Ala Ala Met Gln Leu Asp Ala Thr Asp Thr Ala Lys Ala Met | | | |
| 705 | 710 | 715 | 720 |
| Leu Thr Trp Ala Asp Gln Leu Lys Pro Glu Gly Leu Thr Leu Thr Glu | | | |
| 725 | 730 | 735 | |
| Phe Ile Leu Leu Val Met Asn Ala Ala Pro Asn Asp Glu Gln Ala Gly | | | |
| 740 | 745 | 750 | |
| Gln Met Ala Gly Phe Cys Gln Ala Leu Trp Gln Leu Ala Leu Ile Ile | | | |
| 755 | 760 | 765 | |
| Arg Ser Thr Gly Leu Ser Thr Arg Glu Leu Thr Leu Leu Val Ser Gln | | | |
| 770 | 775 | 780 | |
| Pro Gly Arg Phe Arg Thr Gly Trp His His Leu Pro His Asp Leu Pro | | | |
| 785 | 790 | 795 | 800 |
| Ala Leu Arg Asp Ile Thr Arg Phe His Ala Val Val Asn Arg Ser Gly | | | |
| 805 | 810 | 815 | |

Ser His Ala Gly Glu Val Leu Thr Ala Leu Glu Thr Gly Glu Leu Ser
820 825 830

Ser Ala Leu Leu Ala Arg Ala Leu Ser Gln Asn Glu Gln Asp Val Thr
835 840 845

Gly Ala Leu Ala Gln Val Arg Gly Ala Gly Glu Gln Asp Asn Ser Val
850 855 860

Phe Thr Ser Trp Glu Glu Val Asp Gln Ala Glu Gln Trp Leu Asp Met
865 870 875 880

Ser Glu Thr Leu Ser Ile Thr Pro Ser Gly Leu Ala Ser Leu Ile Ala
885 890 895

Leu Lys Tyr Ile Asn Val Ser Asp Asp Ser Ala Pro Leu Tyr Ser Gln
900 905 910

Trp Gln Val Val Ser Gly Leu Leu Gln Ala Gly Leu Lys Ser Ser Gln
915 920 925

Ser Ser Ala Leu His Asp Tyr Leu Glu Glu Gly Thr Ser Ser Ala Leu
930 935 940

Cys Ala Tyr Tyr Leu Arg Asn Leu Ala Pro Asn Met Val Ser Gly Arg
945 950 955 960

Asp Asp Leu Phe Gly Tyr Leu Leu Asp Asn Gln Val Ser Ala Lys
965 970 975

Val Lys Thr Thr Arg Ile Ala Glu Ala Ile Ala Gly Ile Arg Leu Tyr
980 985 990

Ile Asn Arg Ala Leu Asn Gly Ile Glu Leu Ser Ala Met Ala Glu Val
995 1000 1005

Arg Gly Arg Gln Phe Phe Thr Asp Trp Asp Thr Phe Asn Lys Arg Tyr
1010 1015 1020

Ser Thr Trp Ala Gly Val Ser Glu Leu Val Tyr Tyr Pro Glu Asn Tyr
1025 1030 1035 1040

Leu Asp Pro Thr Val Arg Ile Gly Gln Thr Gly Met Met Asp Thr Leu
1045 1050 1055

Leu Gln Ser Val Ser Gln Ser Ser Ile Asn Arg Asp Thr Val Glu Asp
1060 1065 1070

Ala Phe Lys Thr Tyr Leu Thr Thr Phe Glu Gln Ile Ala Asn Leu Asn
1075 1080 1085

Thr Val Ser Gly Tyr His Asp Asn Ala Ser Met Thr Gln Gly Thr Thr
1090 1095 1100

Trp Tyr Val Gly Arg Ser Ile Thr Asp Gln Thr Asn Trp Tyr Trp Arg
105 1110 1115 1120

Ser Ala Asn His Ser Lys Ile Gln Asp Ser Met Met Pro Ala Asn Ala
1125 1130 1135

Trp Thr Gly Trp Thr Lys Ile Asn Cys Gly Met Asn Pro Trp Ser Asp
1140 1145 1150

Leu Val Cys Ser Val Phe Phe Asn Ser Arg Leu Tyr Val Val Trp Val
1155 1160 1165

Glu Glu Asn Gln Ser Ala Asp Thr Glu Ala Glu Ser Thr Thr Thr
1170 1175 1180

Gln Gln Ser Tyr Thr Leu Lys Leu Ser Phe Arg Arg Tyr Asp Gly Thr
1185 1190 1195 1200

Trp Ser Ser Pro Val Ser Phe Asp Ile Thr Gly Asn Ile Ala Phe Pro
1205 1210 1215

Glu Thr Gln Gly Met His Val Thr Cys Asn Pro Leu Thr Glu Gln Leu
1220 1225 1230

Tyr Cys Ala Phe Tyr Ser Val Thr Ser Lys Pro Asp Phe Asp Asn Ala
1235 1240 1245

Gln Leu Ile Ser Val Asp Asn Asp Met Thr Leu Asn Val Ile Ser Asp
1250 1255 1260

Ile Gly Ile Phe Lys Ser Val Ser His Glu Phe Asn Thr Ser Thr Glu
1265 1270 1275 1280

Lys Phe Ile Asn Asn Val Phe Ser Asp Pro Ser Ala Asn Tyr Phe Val
1285 1290 1295

Ser Ala Thr Ser Leu Ile Asp Asp Val Ile His Ser Asp Phe Ser Leu
1300 1305 1310

Leu Asn Ser Lys Thr Thr Ser Thr Val Phe Thr Asn Glu Asp Ser Ser
1315 1320 1325

Leu Leu Thr Pro Glu Leu His Ile Thr Ala Asn Val Ser Cys Phe Val
1330 1335 1340

Ser Thr Ala Gly Ile Ala Thr Gln Ser Thr Ile Glu Lys Phe Val Gln
1345 1350 1355 1360

Ala Gly Ile Glu Phe Glu Glu Ile Asn Phe Tyr Ala Gly Gln Ala Ala
1365 1370 1375

Gly Gly Phe Asp Gly Phe Val Gly Val Asp Val Ser Asn Ser Lys Val
1380 1385 1390

Tyr Gln Val Gly Lys Glu Ala Val Gly Val Thr Val Lys Ser Tyr Ser
1395 1400 1405

Val Thr Gly Val Ser Gly Ser Val Glu Leu Phe Ile Asp Ser Ser Asn
1410 1415 1420

Lys Tyr Phe Ser Gly Ile Leu Ser Asp Lys Met Ile Thr Ala Leu Ile

| 425 | 1430 | 1435 | 1440 |
|---|------|------|------|
| Ser Gly Ser Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Val Ser Ser Ile Gly Ser Gln | | | |
| 1445 | 1450 | 1455 | |
| Asp Phe Trp Ser Val Lys Ser Leu Met Pro Ala Leu Gln Ile Tyr Glu | | | |
| 1460 | 1465 | 1470 | |
| Leu Ile Asp Asp Ile Ile Leu Thr Ser Gly Val Asn Gly Thr Glu Ile | | | |
| 1475 | 1480 | 1485 | |
| Lys Ser Trp Pro Ser Ala Glu Trp Tyr Asn Asp Lys Leu Ser Leu Gln | | | |
| 1490 | 1495 | 1500 | |
| Ser Gly Asn Asn Leu Phe Asn Thr Lys Ser Leu Ser Phe Thr Val Asn | | | |
| 505 | 1510 | 1515 | 1520 |
| Thr Ser Asp Ile Val Glu Asp Glu Phe Asp Val Thr Phe Thr Phe Thr | | | |
| 1525 | 1530 | 1535 | |
| Ala Val Asp Gln Asn Asn Val Val Leu Ala Ala Arg Thr Ala Ile Leu | | | |
| 1540 | 1545 | 1550 | |
| Thr Val Ile Arg Asn Ile Asn Asn Asp Thr Ser Val Ile Ala Leu Arg | | | |
| 1555 | 1560 | 1565 | |
| Lys Asn Thr Arg Gly Ala Gln Tyr Ile Arg Phe Thr Ala Gly Asn Asp | | | |
| 1570 | 1575 | 1580 | |
| Val Ala Leu Ile Arg Leu Asn Thr Leu Phe Ala Arg Gln Leu Val Asp | | | |
| 585 | 1590 | 1595 | 1600 |
| Arg Ala Asn Thr Gly Ile Asp Thr Ile Leu Ser Met Glu Thr Gln Arg | | | |
| 1605 | 1610 | 1615 | |
| Leu Thr Glu Pro Ala Leu Glu Glu Gly Ser Asp Val Phe Met Asp Phe | | | |
| 1620 | 1625 | 1630 | |
| Ser Gly Ala Asn Ala Leu Tyr Phe Trp Glu Leu Phe Tyr Tyr Thr Pro | | | |
| 1635 | 1640 | 1645 | |
| Met Met Val Phe Gln Arg Leu Leu Gln Glu Gln His Phe Pro Glu Ala | | | |
| 1650 | 1655 | 1660 | |
| Thr Arg Trp Leu Gln Tyr Val Trp Asn Pro Ala Gly His Val Val Asn | | | |
| 665 | 1670 | 1675 | 1680 |
| Gly Val Leu Gln Asn Tyr Thr Trp Asn Val Arg Pro Leu Glu Glu Asp | | | |
| 1685 | 1690 | 1695 | |
| Thr Gly Trp Asn Asp Ser Pro Leu Asp Ser Ile Asp Pro Asp Ala Ile | | | |
| 1700 | 1705 | 1710 | |
| Ala Gln Tyr Asp Pro Met His Tyr Lys Val Ala Thr Phe Met Ser Tyr | | | |
| 1715 | 1720 | 1725 | |
| Leu Asp Leu Leu Ile Ala Arg Gly Asp Ala Ala Tyr Arg Leu Leu Glu | | | |
| 1730 | 1735 | 1740 | |

Arg Asp Thr Leu Asn Glu Ala Arg Met Trp Tyr Val Gln Ala Leu Asn
745 1750 1755 1760

Leu Leu Gly Asp Glu Pro Tyr Ile Ser Phe Asp Ala Asp Trp Ser Ala
1765 1770 1775

Leu Thr Leu Gly Asp Ala Ala Ser Glu Val Thr Arg Arg Asp Tyr Gln
1780 1785 1790

Glu Ala Leu Leu Ala Val Arg Arg Leu Val Pro Ala Pro Glu Thr Arg
1795 1800 1805

Thr Ala Asn Ser Leu Thr Ala Leu Phe Leu Pro Gln Gln Asn Glu Val
1810 1815 1820

Leu Lys Gly Tyr Trp Gln Thr Leu Ala Gln Arg Leu His Asn Leu Arg
825 1830 1835 1840

His Asn Leu Ser Ile Asp Gly Gln Pro Leu Ser Leu Ser Val Tyr Ala
1845 1850 1855

Thr Pro Ser Glu Pro Ser Ala Leu Gln Ser Ala Val Val Asn Ser Ala
1860 1865 1870

Gln Gly Ala Ala Ala Leu Pro Ala Ala Val Met Pro Leu Tyr Ser Phe
1875 1880 1885

Pro Val Met Leu Glu Asn Ala Arg Gly Met Val Ser Leu Leu Thr Gly
1890 1895 1900

Phe Gly Asn Thr Leu Leu Gly Ile Thr Glu Arg Gln Asp Ala Glu Ala
905 1910 1915 1920

Leu Ala Lys Leu Leu Gln Thr Gln Gly Ser Glu Leu Ile Arg Gln Gly
1925 1930 1935

Leu Arg Gln Gln Asp Asn Val Leu Glu Glu Ile Asp Ala Asp Ile Ala
1940 1945 1950

Ala Leu Glu Ser Arg Arg Gly Ala Gln Met Arg Phe Glu Arg Tyr
1955 1960 1965

Lys Val Leu Tyr Glu Ala Asp Val Asn Thr Gly Glu Lys Gln Ala Met
1970 1975 1980

Asp Leu Tyr Leu Ser Ser Ser Val Leu Ser Ala Ser Thr Ala Ala Leu
985 1990 1995 2000

Phe Leu Ala Glu Ala Ala Ala Asp Met Leu Pro Asn Ile Tyr Gly Leu
2005 2010 2015

Ala Val Gly Gly Ser Arg Tyr Gly Ala Leu Phe Lys Ala Thr Ala Ile
2020 2025 2030

Gly Ile Gln Val Ser Ser Asp Ala Thr Arg Ile Ser Ala Asp Lys Ile
2035 2040 2045

Ser Gln Ser Glu Val Tyr Arg Arg Arg Arg Glu Glu Trp Glu Ile Gln
2050 2055 2060

Arg Asp Ser Ala Gln Ser Asp Val Ala Gln Ile Asp Ala Gln Leu Ala
065 2070 2075 2080

Ala Met Ala Val Arg Arg Glu Gly Ala Glu Leu Gln Lys Thr Tyr Leu
2085 2090 2095

Glu Thr Gln Gln Thr Gln Ala Gln Ala Gln Leu Ala Phe Leu Gln Ser
2100 2105 2110

Lys Phe Asn Asn Thr Ala Leu Tyr Ser Trp Leu Arg Gly Arg Leu Ser
2115 2120 2125

Ala Ile Tyr Tyr Gln Phe Tyr Asp Leu Ala Val Ser Arg Cys Leu Met
2130 2135 2140

Ala Gln Gln Ala Trp Gln Trp Asp Lys Phe Glu Thr Arg Ser Phe Ile
145 2150 2155 2160

Gln Pro Gly Ala Trp Met Gly Ala Asn Ala Gly Leu Leu Ala Gly Glu
2165 2170 2175

Thr Leu Met Leu Asn Leu Ala Gln Met Glu Gln Ala Trp Leu Thr Gly
2180 2185 2190

Asp Glu Arg Ala Ile Glu Val Thr Arg Thr Val Cys Leu Ser Glu Val
2195 2200 2205

Tyr Thr Ser Leu Ala Glu Asp Ala Ala Phe Ser Leu Ala Asp Lys Val
2210 2215 2220

Val Glu Leu Val Ser Asn Gly Ser Gly Ser Ala Gly Thr Lys Ser Asn
2225 2230 2235 2240

Gly Leu Gln Met Asp Gln Gln Leu Glu Ala Thr Leu Lys Leu Ala
2245 2250 2255

Asp Leu Gly Ile Gly Asn Asp Tyr Pro Val Ser Leu Gly Thr Met Arg
2260 2265 2270

Arg Ile Lys Gln Ile Ser Val Thr Leu Pro Ala Leu Val Gly Pro Tyr
2275 2280 2285

Gln Asp Val Arg Ala Val Leu Ser Tyr Gly Gly Ser Met Val Met Pro
2290 2295 2300

Arg Gly Cys Ser Ala Leu Ala Val Ser His Gly Met Asn Asp Ser Gly
305 2310 2315 2320

Gln Phe Gln Leu Asp Phe Asn Asp Pro Arg Tyr Leu Pro Phe Glu Gly
2325 2330 2335

Leu Pro Val Asp Asp Thr Gly Thr Leu Thr Leu Ser Phe Pro Asp Ala
2340 2345 2350

Asp Gly Lys Gln Gln Ala Met Leu Leu Ser Leu Ser Asp Ile Ile Leu
2355 2360 2365

His Ile Arg Tyr Thr Ile Ile Ser
2370 2375

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 5:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
 - (A) LENGTH: 1429 amino acid residues
 - (B) TYPE: amino acid
 - (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN (SepB)
- (ix) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 5:

Met Gln Asn His Gln Asp Met Ala Ile Thr Ala Pro Thr Leu Pro Ser
1 5 10 15

Gly Gly Gly Ala Val Thr Gly Leu Lys Gly Asp Ile Ala Ala Ala Gly
20 25 30

Pro Asp Gly Ala Ala Thr Leu Ser Ile Pro Leu Pro Val Ser Pro Gly
35 40 45

Arg Gly Tyr Ala Pro Thr Gly Ala Leu Asn Tyr His Ser Arg Ser Gly
50 55 60

Asn Gly Pro Phe Gly Ile Gly Trp Gly Ile Gly Gly Ala Ala Val Gln
65 70 75 80

Arg Arg Thr Arg Asn Gly Ala Pro Thr Tyr Asp Asp Thr Asp Glu Phe
85 90 95

Thr Gly Pro Asp Gly Glu Val Leu Val Pro Ala Leu Thr Ala Ala Gly
100 105 110

Thr Gln Glu Ala Arg Gln Ala Thr Ser Leu Leu Gly Ile Asn Pro Gly
115 120 125

Gly Ser Phe Asn Val Gln Val Tyr Arg Ser Arg Thr Glu Gly Ser Leu
130 135 140

Ser Arg Leu Glu Arg Trp Leu Pro Ala Asp Glu Thr Glu Thr Glu Phe
145 150 155 160

Trp Val Leu Tyr Thr Pro Asp Gly Gln Val Ala Leu Leu Gly Arg Asn
165 170 175

Ala Gln Ala Arg Ile Ser Asn Pro Thr Ala Pro Thr Gln Thr Ala Val
180 185 190

Trp Leu Met Glu Ser Ser Val Ser Leu Thr Gly Glu Gln Met Tyr Tyr
195 200 205

Gln Tyr Arg Ala Glu Asp Asp Gly Cys Asp Glu Ala Glu Arg Asp
210 215 220

Ala His Pro Gln Ala Gly Ala Gln Arg Tyr Pro Val Ala Val Trp Tyr
225 230 235 240

Gly Asn Arg Gln Ala Ala Arg Thr Leu Pro Ala Leu Val Ser Thr Pro
245 250 255

Ser Met Asp Ser Trp Leu Phe Ile Leu Val Phe Asp Tyr Gly Glu Arg
260 265 270

Ser Ser Val Leu Ser Glu Ala Pro Ala Trp Gln Thr Pro Gly Ser Gly
275 280 285

Glu Trp Leu Cys Arg Gln Asp Cys Phe Ser Gly Tyr Glu Phe Gly Phe
290 295 300

Asn Leu Arg Thr Arg Arg Leu Cys Arg Gln Val Leu Met Phe His Tyr
305 310 315 320

Leu Gly Val Leu Ala Gly Ser Ser Gly Ala Asn Asp Ala Pro Ala Leu
325 330 335

Ile Ser Arg Leu Leu Asp Tyr Arg Glu Ser Pro Ser Leu Ser Leu
340 345 350

Leu Glu Asn Val His Gln Val Ala Tyr Glu Ser Asp Gly Thr Ser Cys
355 360 365

Ala Leu Pro Ala Leu Ala Leu Gly Trp Gln Thr Phe Thr Pro Pro Thr
370 375 380

Leu Ser Ala Trp Gln Thr Arg Asp Asp Met Gly Lys Leu Ser Leu Leu
385 390 395 400

Gln Pro Tyr Gln Leu Val Asp Leu Asn Gly Glu Gly Val Val Gly Ile
405 410 415

Leu Tyr Gln Asp Ser Gly Ala Trp Trp Tyr Arg Glu Pro Val Arg Gln
420 425 430

Ser Gly Asp Asp Pro Asp Ala Val Thr Trp Gly Ala Ala Ala Ala Leu
435 440 445

Pro Thr Met Pro Ala Leu His Asn Ser Gly Ile Leu Ala Asp Leu Asn
450 455 460

Gly Asp Gly Arg Leu Glu Trp Val Val Thr Ala Pro Gly Val Ala Gly
465 470 475 480

Met Tyr Asp Arg Thr Pro Gly Arg Asp Trp Leu His Phe Thr Pro Leu
485 490 495

Ser Ala Leu Pro Val Glu Tyr Ala His Pro Lys Ala Val Leu Ala Asp
500 505 510

Ile Leu Gly Ala Gly Leu Thr Asp Met Val Leu Ile Gly Pro Arg Ser
515 520 525

Val Arg Leu Tyr Ser Gly Lys Asn Asp Gly Trp Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr
530 535 540

Val Gln Gln Thr Glu Arg Leu Thr Leu Pro Val Pro Gly Val Asp Pro
545 550 555 560

Arg Thr Leu Val Ala Phe Ser Asp Met Ala Gly Ser Gly Gln Gln His
565 570 575

Leu Thr Glu Val Arg Ala Asn Gly Val Arg Tyr Trp Pro Asn Leu Gly
580 585 590

His Gly Arg Phe Gly Gln Pro Val Asn Ile Pro Gly Phe Ser Gln Ser
595 600 605

Val Thr Thr Phe Asn Pro Asp Gln Ile Leu Leu Ala Asp Thr Asp Gly
610 615 620

Ser Gly Thr Thr Asp Leu Ile Tyr Ala Met Ser Asp Arg Leu Val Ile
625 630 635 640

Tyr Phe Asn Gln Ser Gly Asn Tyr Phe Ala Glu Pro His Thr Leu Leu
645 650 655

Leu Pro Lys Gly Val Arg Tyr Asp Arg Thr Cys Ser Leu Gln Val Ala
660 665 670

Asp Ile Gln Gly Leu Gly Val Pro Ser Leu Leu Thr Val Pro His

675 680 685

Val Ala Pro His His Trp Val Cys His Leu Ser Ala Asp Lys Pro Trp
690 695 700

Leu Leu Asn Gly Met Asn Asn Asn Met Gly Ala Arg His Ala Leu His
705 710 715 720

Tyr Arg Ser Ser Val Gln Phe Trp Leu Asp Glu Lys Ala Glu Ala Leu
725 730 735

Ala Ala Gly Ser Ser Pro Ala Cys Tyr Leu Pro Phe Thr Leu His Thr
740 745 750

Leu Trp Arg Ser Val Val Gln Asp Glu Ile Thr Gly Asn Arg Leu Val
755 760 765

Ser Asp Val Leu Tyr Arg His Gly Val Trp Asp Gly Gln Glu Arg Glu
770 775 780

Phe Arg Gly Phe Gly Phe Val Glu Ile Arg Asp Thr Asp Thr Leu Ala
785 790 795 800

Ser Gln Gly Thr Ala Thr Glu Leu Ser Met Pro Ser Val Ser Arg Asn
805 810 815

Trp Tyr Ala Thr Gly Val Pro Ala Val Asp Glu Arg Leu Pro Glu Thr
820 825 830

Tyr Trp Gln Asn Asp Ala Ala Phe Ala Asp Phe Ala Thr Arg Phe
835 840 845

Thr Val Gly Ser Gly Glu Asp Glu Gln Thr Tyr Thr Pro Asp Asp Ser
850 855 860

Lys Thr Phe Trp Leu Gln Arg Ala Leu Lys Gly Ile Leu Leu Arg Ser
865 870 875 880

Glu Leu Tyr Gly Ala Asp Gly Ser Ser Gln Ala Asp Ile Pro Tyr Ser
885 890 895

Val Thr Glu Ser Arg Pro Gln Val Arg Leu Val Glu Ala Asn Gly Asp
900 905 910

Tyr Pro Val Val Trp Pro Met Gly Ala Glu Ser Arg Thr Ser Val Tyr
915 920 925

Glu Arg Tyr His Asn Asp Pro Gln Cys Gln Gln Ala Val Leu Leu
930 935 940

Ser Asp Glu Tyr Gly Phe Pro Leu Arg Gln Val Ser Val Asn Tyr Pro
945 950 955 960

Arg Arg Pro Pro Ser Ala Asp Asn Pro Tyr Pro Ala Ser Leu Pro Ala
965 970 975

Thr Leu Phe Ala Asn Ser Tyr Asp Glu Gln Gln Ile Leu Arg Leu
980 985 990

Gly Leu Gln Gln Ser Ser Ala His His Leu Val Ser Leu Ser Glu Gly
995 1000 1005

His Trp Leu Leu Gly Leu Ala Glu Ala Ser Arg Asp Asp Val Phe Thr
1010 1015 1020

Tyr Ser Ala Asp Asn Val Pro Glu Gly Gly Leu Thr Leu Glu His Leu
025 1030 1035 1040

Leu Ala Pro Glu Ser Leu Val Ser Asp Ser Gln Val Gly Thr Leu Ala
1045 1050 1055

Gly Gln Gln Gln Val Trp Tyr Leu Asp Ser Gln Asp Val Ala Thr Val
1060 1065 1070

Ala Ala Pro Pro Leu Pro Pro Lys Val Ala Phe Ile Glu Thr Ala Val
1075 1080 1085

Leu Asp Glu Gly Met Val Ser Ser Leu Ala Ala Tyr Ile Val Asp Glu
1090 1095 1100

His Leu Glu Gln Ala Gly Tyr Arg Gln Ser Gly Tyr Leu Phe Pro Arg
105 1110 1115 1120

Gly Arg Glu Ala Glu Gln Ala Leu Trp Thr Gln Cys Gln Gly Tyr Val
1125 1130 1135

Thr Tyr Ala Gly Ala Glu His Phe Trp Leu Pro Leu Ser Phe Arg Asp
1140 1145 1150

Ser Met Leu Thr Gly Pro Val Thr Val Thr Arg Asp Ala Tyr Asp Cys
1155 1160 1165

Val Ile Thr Gln Trp Gln Asp Ala Ala Gly Ile Val Thr Thr Ala Asp
1170 1175 1180

Tyr Asp Trp Arg Phe Leu Thr Pro Val Arg Val Thr Asp Pro Asn Asp
1185 1190 1195 1200

Asn Leu Gln Ser Val Thr Leu Asp Ala Leu Gly Arg Val Thr Thr Leu
1205 1210 1215

Arg Phe Trp Gly Thr Glu Asn Gly Ile Ala Thr Gly Tyr Ser Asp Ala
1220 1225 1230

Thr Leu Ser Val Pro Asp Gly Ala Ala Ala Leu Ala Leu Thr Ala
1235 1240 1245

Pro Leu Pro Val Ala Gln Cys Leu Val Tyr Val Thr Asp Ser Trp Gly
1250 1255 1260

Asp Asp Asp Asn Glu Lys Met Pro Pro His Val Val Val Leu Ala Thr
265 1270 1275 1280

Asp Arg Tyr Asp Ser Asp Thr Gly Gln Gln Val Arg Gln Gln Val Thr
1285 1290 1295

Phe Ser Asp Gly Phe Gly Arg Glu Leu Gln Ser Ala Thr Arg Gln Ala
1300 1305 1310
Glu Gly Asn Ala Trp Gln Arg Gly Arg Asp Gly Lys Leu Val Thr Ala
1315 1320 1325
Ser Asp Gly Leu Pro Val Thr Val Ala Thr Asn Phe Arg Trp Ala Val
1330 1335 1340
Thr Gly Arg Ala Glu Tyr Asp Asn Lys Gly Leu Pro Val Arg Val Tyr
345 1350 1355 1360
Gln Pro Tyr Phe Leu Asp Ser Trp Gln Tyr Val Ser Asp Asp Ser Ala
1365 1370 1375
Arg Gln Asp Leu Tyr Ala Asp Thr His Phe Tyr Asp Pro Thr Ala Arg
1380 1385 1390
Glu Trp Gln Val Ile Thr Ala Lys Gly Glu Arg Arg Gln Val Leu Tyr
1395 1400 1405
Thr Pro Trp Phe Val Val Ser Glu Asp Glu Asn Asp Thr Val Gly Leu
1410 1415 1420
Asn Asp Ala Ser
425

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 6:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
(A) LENGTH: 973 amino acid residues
(B) TYPE: amino acid
(D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN (SepC)

(ix) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 6:

Met Ser Thr Ser Leu Phe Ser Ser Thr Pro Ser Val Ala Val Leu Asp
1 5 10 15

Asn Arg Gly Leu Leu Val Arg Glu Leu Gln Tyr Tyr Arg His Pro Asp
20 25 30

Thr Pro Glu Glu Thr Asp Glu Arg Ile Thr Cys His Gln His Asp Glu
35 40 45

Arg Gly Ser Leu Ser Gln Ser Ala Asp Pro Arg Leu His Ala Ala Gly
50 55 60

Leu Thr Asn Phe Thr Tyr Leu Asn Ser Leu Thr Gly Thr Val Leu Gln
65 70 75 80

Ser Val Ser Ala Asp Ala Gly Thr Ser Leu Glu Leu Ser Asp Ala Ala
85 90 95

Gly Arg Ala Phe Leu Ala Val Thr Gly Ala Gly Thr Glu Asp Ala Val
100 105 110

Thr Arg Thr Trp Gln Tyr Glu Asp Asp Thr Leu Pro Gly Arg Pro Leu
115 120 125

Ser Ile Thr Glu Gln Val Thr Gly Glu Ala Ala Gln Ile Thr Glu Arg
130 135 140

Phe Val Tyr Ala Gly Asn Thr Asp Ala Glu Lys Ile Leu Asn Leu Ala
145 150 155 160

Gly Gln Cys Val Ser His Tyr Asp Thr Ala Gly Leu Val Gln Thr Asp
165 170 175

Ser Ile Ala Leu Ser Gly Val Pro Leu Ala Val Thr Arg Gln Leu Leu
180 185 190

Pro Asp Ala Ala Gly Ala Asn Trp Met Gly Glu Asp Ala Ser Ala Trp
195 200 205

Asn Asp Leu Leu Asp Gly Glu Thr Phe Phe Thr Gln Thr His Ala Asp
210 215 220

Ala Thr Gly Ala Val Leu Ser Ile Thr Asp Ala Lys Gly Asn Leu Gln
225 230 235 240

Arg Val Ala Tyr Asp Val Ala Gly Leu Leu Ser Gly Ser Trp Leu Thr
245 250 255
Leu Lys Asp Gly Thr Glu Gln Val Ile Val Ala Ser Leu Thr Tyr Ser
260 265 270
Ala Ala Gly Lys Lys Leu Arg Glu Glu His Gly Asn Gly Val Val Thr
275 280 285
Ser Tyr Ile Tyr Glu Pro Glu Thr Gln Arg Leu Thr Gly Ile Lys Thr
290 295 300
Glu Arg Pro Ser Gly His Val Ala Gly Ala Lys Val Leu Gln Asp Leu
305 310 315 320
Arg Tyr Thr Tyr Asp Pro Val Gly Asn Val Leu Ser Val Asn Asn Asp
325 330 335
Ala Glu Glu Thr Arg Phe Trp Arg Asn Gln Lys Val Val Pro Glu Asn
340 345 350
Thr Tyr Ile Tyr Asp Ser Leu Tyr Gln Leu Val Ser Ala Thr Gly Arg
355 360 365
Glu Met Ala Asn Ala Gly Gln Gln Gly Asn Asp Leu Pro Ser Ala Thr
370 375 380
Ala Pro Leu Pro Thr Asp Ser Ser Ala Tyr Thr Asn Tyr Thr Arg Thr
385 390 395 400
Tyr Arg Tyr Asp Arg Gly Gly Asn Leu Thr Gln Met Arg His Ser Ala
405 410 415
Pro Ala Thr Asn Asn Asn Tyr Thr Asp Ile Thr Val Ser Asp Arg
420 425 430
Ser Asn Arg Ala Val Leu Ser Thr Leu Ala Glu Val Pro Ser Asp Val
435 440 445
Asp Met Leu Phe Ser Ala Gly Gly His Gln Lys His Leu Gln Pro Gly
450 455 460
Gln Ala Leu Val Trp Thr Pro Arg Gly Glu Leu Gln Lys Val Thr Pro
465 470 475 480
Val Val Arg Asp Gly Gly Ala Asp Asp Ser Glu Ser Tyr Arg Tyr Asp
485 490 495
Ala Gly Ser Gln Arg Ile Ile Lys Thr Gly Thr Arg Gln Thr Gly Asn
500 505 510
Asn Val Gln Thr Gln Arg Val Val Tyr Leu Pro Gly Leu Glu Leu Arg
515 520 525
Ile Met Ala Asn Gly Val Thr Glu Lys Glu Ser Leu Gln Val Ile Thr
530 535 540
Val Gly Glu Ala Gly Arg Ala Gln Val Arg Val Leu His Trp Glu Ile

545 550 555 560
Gly Lys Pro Asp Asp Leu Asp Glu Asp Ser Val Arg Tyr Ser Tyr Asp
565 570 575
Asn Leu Val Gly Ser Ser Gln Leu Glu Leu Asp Arg Glu Gly Tyr Leu
580 585 590
Ile Ser Glu Glu Glu Phe Tyr Pro Tyr Gly Gly Thr Ala Val Leu Thr
595 600 605
Ala Arg Ser Glu Val Glu Ala Asp Tyr Lys Thr Ile Arg Tyr Ser Gly
610 615 620
Lys Glu Arg Asp Ala Thr Gly Leu Asp Tyr Tyr Gly Tyr Arg Tyr Tyr
625 630 635 640
Gln Pro Trp Ala Gly Arg Trp Leu Ser Thr Asp Pro Ala Gly Thr Val
645 650 655
Asp Gly Leu Asn Leu Phe Arg Met Val Arg Asn Asn Pro Val Thr Leu
660 665 670
Phe Asp Ser Asn Gly Arg Ile Ser Thr Gly Gln Glu Ala Arg Arg Leu
675 680 685
Val Gly Glu Ala Phe Val His Pro Leu His Met Pro Val Phe Glu Arg
690 695 700
Ile Ser Val Glu Arg Lys Ile Ser Met Ser Val Arg Glu Ala Gly Ile
705 710 715 720
Tyr Thr Ile Ser Ala Leu Gly Glu Gly Ala Ala Ala Lys Gly His Asn
725 730 735
Ile Leu Glu Lys Thr Ile Lys Pro Gly Ser Leu Lys Ala Ile Tyr Gly
740 745 750
Asp Lys Ala Glu Ser Ile Leu Gly Leu Ala Lys Arg Ser Gly Leu Val
755 760 765
Gly Arg Val Gly Gln Trp Asp Ala Ser Gly Val Arg Gly Ile Tyr Ala
770 775 780
His Asn Arg Pro Gly Gly Glu Asp Leu Val Tyr Pro Val Ser Leu Gln
785 790 795 800
Asn Thr Ser Ala Asn Glu Ile Val Asn Ala Trp Ile Lys Phe Lys Ile
805 810 815
Ile Thr Pro Tyr Thr Gly Asp Tyr Asp Met His Asp Ile Ile Lys Phe
820 825 830
Ser Asp Gly Lys Gly His Val Pro Thr Ala Glu Ser Ser Glu Glu Arg
835 840 845
Gly Val Lys Asp Leu Ile Asn Lys Gly Val Ala Glu Val Asp Pro Ser
850 855 860

Arg Pro Phe Glu Tyr Thr Ala Met Asn Val Ile Arg His Gly Pro Gln
865 870 875 880

Val Asn Phe Val Pro Tyr Met Trp Glu His Glu His Asp Lys Val Val
885 890 895

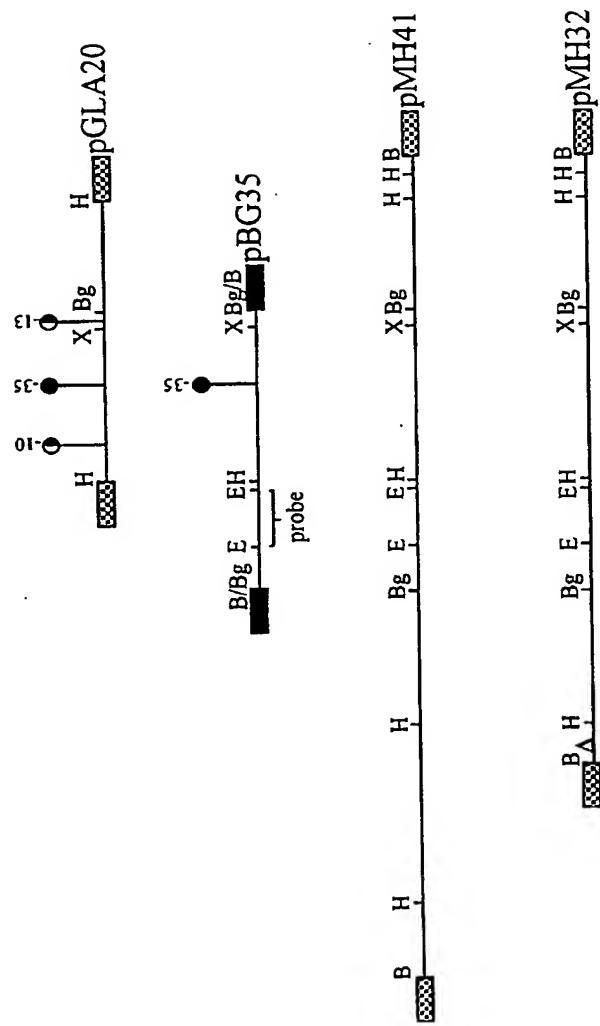
Asn Asp Asn Gly Tyr Leu Gly Val Val Ala Ser Pro Gly Pro Phe Pro
900 905 910

Val Ala Met Val His Gln Gly Glu Trp Thr Val Phe Asp Asn Ser Glu
915 920 925

Glu Leu Phe Asn Phe Tyr Lys Ser Thr Asn Thr Pro Leu Pro Glu His
930 935 940

Trp Ser Gln Asp Phe Met Asp Arg Gly Lys Gly Ile Val Ala Thr Pro
945 950 955 960

Arg His Ala Glu Leu Leu Asp Lys Arg Arg Val Met Tyr
965 970

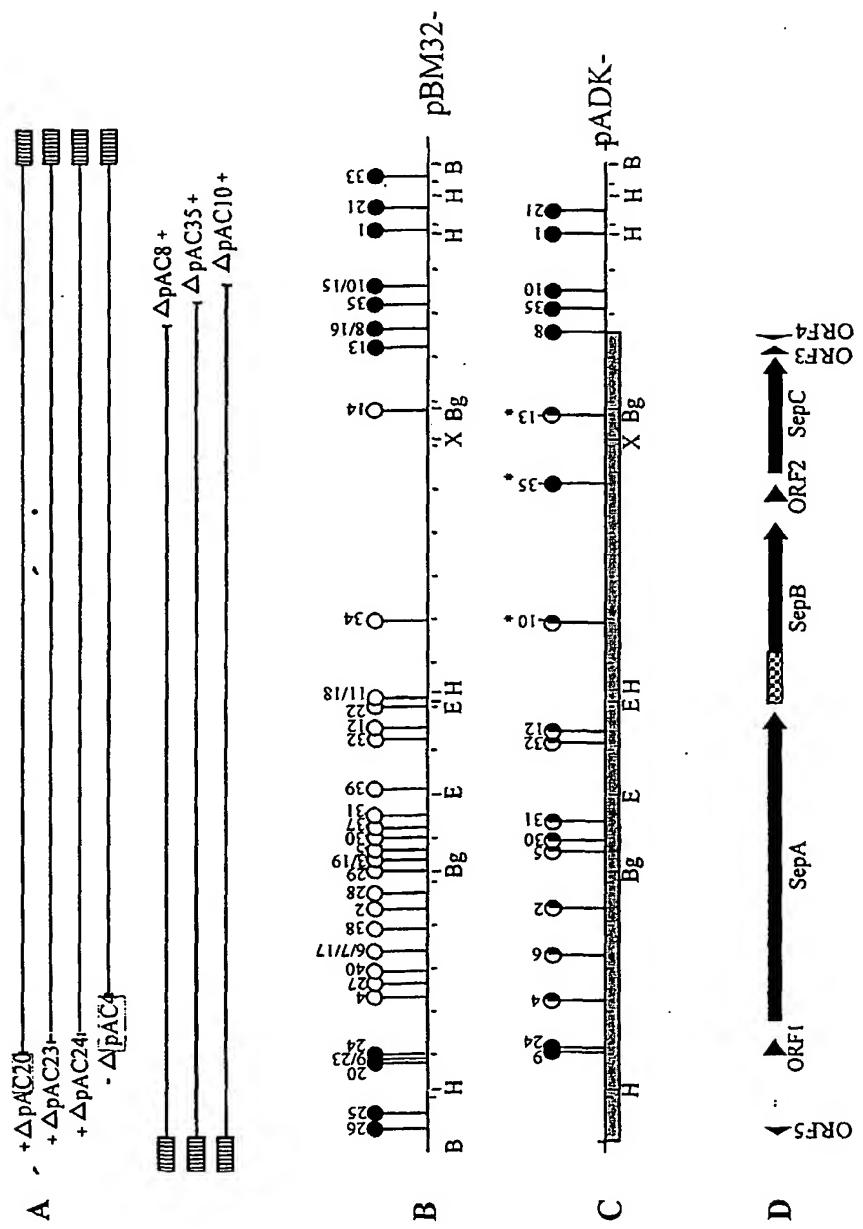
FIGURE 1

10/070489

WO 01/16305

PCT/NZ00/00174

FIGURE 2



10/070489

WO 01/16305

PCT/NZ00/00174

FIGURE 3

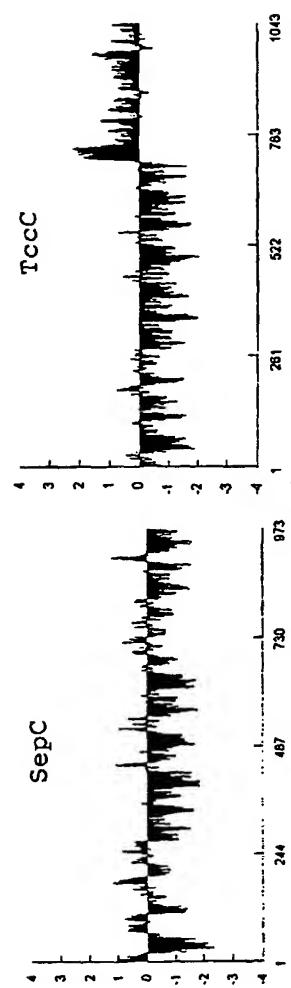


FIGURE 4

10/070489

WO 01/16305

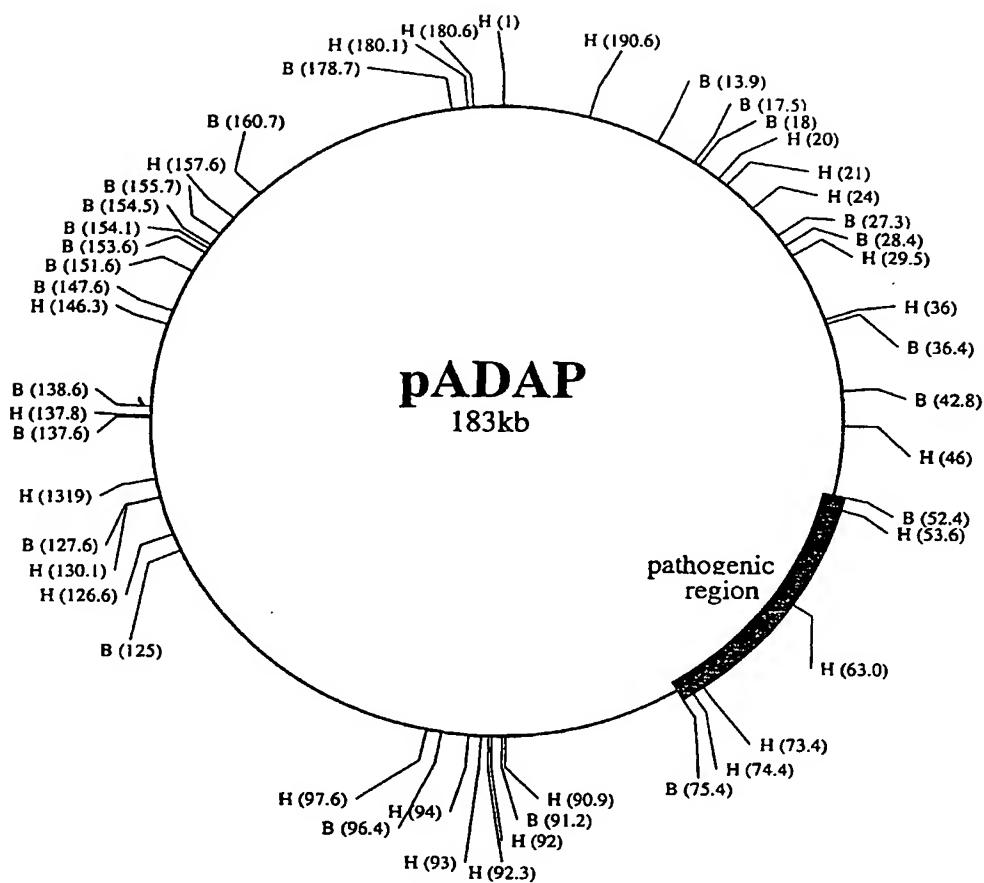
PCT/NZ00/00174

FIGURE 4 - continued

| | | | | | |
|------|---|-------------------|---|--------------------------------------|------|
| SePA | NPESDLYCSVERISRDYVWAVEN | -25DURBASSTTTTQOS | ULUSPRYDGTWASSPVFDI | UAPTOCHRYTCPLTEQLCFFS--VISKEPDENJOLI | 1251 |
| Toda | NPEDSTIRPVWISRLATFECRKTCKCNSG | SDT | EDWIKKISLKLIEKEDP | GIXCAGYOGODILAMET-NODT | 1255 |
| Toba | NPWAKTRPVWISRLATFECRKTCKCNSG | SDT | EDWIKKISLKLIEKEDP | GUCH3GODLUMVYSSGS | 1215 |
| Tcab | SEASGRHUPPMZ | NNK | -DIPUTFSKEDKIDM | MQJUNNNSDYSMASK | 274 |
| Tccb | TVLHTRPVWYDRXWMSRBD | --PAVKDADGNGKTHA | -EPKMDP | -EESTLURONLUMAEPSPIDP | 314 |
| SePA | SVDNDMTLVNISDGFESWSHEEN | --STEKFENANNESEPS | --ARAFATSLISLDDYUDSISLNKTSERVNTEDSLLPBL | 1334 | |
| Toda | LDSYN | -PSMCYLIVFADL | -EDP | EDVSGEDY | 1327 |
| Toba | VSSTRDIAEVTSIYFADL | -EDP | -EDVSGEDY | SPVSPUDH | 1320 |
| Tcab | IK | --TLELSFJYVNRGAJG | --SS- | | 295 |
| Tccb | TEEDSHPYERLAEVEUQFEDGDKBPKVPGYLYCS-SAFRFRVRI-SKPE | ESTYDENDC | ISOFVYKQVYJTKWGTATEPE | 435 | |
| SePA | HIDANSCFSIPLCICDTRTIEFPOAGIBFBBLYAG | --DAGGFDDEKVQV | -SHSKRYDQGDGVWVKSISVYKSVCEVLPFSS | 1423 | |
| Toda | YLSHNSDDEPTNVAASDVKI | ISKURKIHNCBSONS | -KOMPSKIMKLFYVWYKSN | TSGLNQCRLEHDTYBPKVE | 1435 |
| Toba | SLDVOYGSNPNTESADPNTISLITINHGACH | TDK | -SPDORARALVPIKRCOENSE | -SICLH3MPSDPUKKWYSSK | 1428 |
| Tcab | PIVATASCEJONNISDGIVLIFONG | -CATS | -GWVTKISSGTSANTSSKDOY | | 261 |
| Tccb | VDLKQJRTARYVWQDCLPFLJFNG | Prnts | -INDUKDOSSYKATPSISBHFYDOKFCNYTFHAN | 110-DSYCGS-VPNG | 528 |
| SePA | --ENYFGSISDENTALISSSWN | --YSSSISDOP | --LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | --ENIMA | 1510 |
| Toda | ASDGECESEHSDTCEGKQD | STKEDDIA | -FSC | 101VWAGCFCAT | 1532 |
| Toba | DDNTHADYJSTHCTC | -QCEB | -EVTSVGCMSXKSNHNTG | KD1030503SEFEWYQ | 1525 |
| Tcab | KPMDMGSYS | | -DN | -EVWVAGCDOGCFADT | 1597 |
| Tccb | TALEQRINZMAISL | LT | -ANTCNFTLUSIN | -D-ECCTPSG-SA | 384 |
| SePA | NTSLSSTVNTSDVYDDEWTFBANEVN | | --LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 637 |
| Toda | NADTDSGDEL | PSGSTDHTETAF | -DN | 101VWAGCFCAT | 1532 |
| Toba | NNLNDKXMFEDPCHD | -QCEB | -EVTSVGCMSXKSNHNTG | KD1030503SEFEWYQ | 1525 |
| Tcab | T | | -DN | -EVWVAGCDOGCFADT | 1597 |
| Tccb | KR1GQFELTSG | -FRTS | -110-SEADSDPDKTQVCLVNVHDKRPSQNC | -110-DSYCGS | 744 |
| SePA | RANTLFAORWDPARTGIDJUSMTCBLDF | | -ALBESDUDRNDSCANALYFVYLYT | 1510-DSYCGS | 1620 |
| Toda | RLNTLFRQVABEGCDTISLSTONIEPOLGCH | TYT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 1721 |
| Toba | DJHLPNVDQVWMLDSDSBLD | TYT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 1707 |
| Tcab | RLNTLFRQVABEGCDTISLSTONIEPOLGCH | TYT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 441 |
| Tccb | RLNTLFRQVABEGCDTISLSTONIEPOLGCH | TYT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 783 |
| SePA | UNVPLUEDS3HD-SPLSDIDPDKAC | DPHMYKATT | -ALBESDUDRNDSCANALYFVYLYT | 1510-DSYCGS | 1687 |
| Toda | UNVPLUEDS3HD-DPLSDIDPDKAC | DPHMYKATT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 1924 |
| Toba | UNVPLUEDS3HD-QDSDIDPDKAC | DPHMYKATT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 1919 |
| Tcab | UNVPLUEDS3HD-TCPAIDPDKAC | DPHMYKATT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 606 |
| Tccb | UNVPLUEDS3HD-SPLSDIDPDKAC | DPHMYKATT | -LISANGTEBKSMPSIEMINDKLSOS | 1510-DSYCGS | 955 |

FIGURE 4 - continued

FIGURE 5

FIGURE 6

SEQUENCE LISTING

(1) GENERAL INFORMATION

(i) APPLICANT: Glare, Travis T
Hurst, Mark R H
Jackson, Trevor A

(ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: Insecticidal nucleotide sequences

(iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 6

(iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:

(A) ADDRESSEE: A J Park & Son
(B) STREET: Huddart Parker Building, Post Office Square
(C) CITY: Wellington
(D) COUNTRY: New Zealand

(vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:

(A) APPLICATION NUMBER:
(B) FILING DATE:
(C) CLASSIFICATION:

(vii) PRIOR APPLICATION DATA:

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO: 1:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 18937 nucleotides (A) LENGTH: 5118 amino acids
(B) TYPE: nucleotide (B) TYPE: amino acid
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single (C) STRANDEDNESS:
(D) TOPOLOGY: Linear (D) TOPOLOGY: Linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: PROTEIN

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO: 1:

701070439

WO 01/16305

PCT/NZ00/00174

2

ggatccgagt gaaggaatca tcggccgctt tatacgtttc agggtgaata cggttggccg 60
caacgtggca atggatgttg ttgtgtcgg tatgaatcgc cgcaacgtac tggtgttctg 120
acataccag tgccgataaa ctgtgacgaa cactatcaa gatgtgttcc gtcgacctga 180
aaggcaggat ttatTTTAC accaatgggtt gggtgggctt cctttctgaa ctggtgcatc 240
atTTAGCCTGG catcatcaa agatgcatttgg aaatacaaat atcatatTTA cagacaccca 300
agttgatgac ctgctccgtg agttgaaatg ccgacgggggg aaatcagcag cctttcaac 360
tcatggagca gggggaaatc aatcctcaat aaccgcatt ggatatcctg ccagtgtgca 420
tttaaccttt ttagtgtgtt tccttaatat cccaatcggtt gaatcgctac atacggcaga 480
cattagtatc tcacttatca tcaaagtaat atcacacccga gaatgctaattt tcatgatata 540
gaaaacgttc cattaataaa ttttcagaaaa cctaacacccgg cattttatgt ctgatcagtg 600
aattgattgt ttctgaaaaa attaattgca cctctgccac ttatcagata aaaacacccc 660
atgcggtaag tttttatTTT tttatTAATG atTTTATTAA tgatTTTATT aatgatTTTA 720
ttaatgatTTT tattaatgtat tttactatAG atGAATGTta acatgggtga taatTTACTT 780
tactcaatTTT aattgttggt atgaccatgt tttagatgag tggcacggat tcattattgt 840
aaaaaaaaAGTA tctaaaaccc ttagcagcaa tcctacttga ggatgacccg gacaggactt 900
gattattGCC atTTTTACG aaggaagatg acgggtgata aataataaaa aaaacaaaaAG 960
tataGCCTTA ggtatcgccg attacatCCA gtaacactta ttgactTTT tttacttcta 1020

(12) INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

(19) World Intellectual Property Organization
International Bureau



(43) International Publication Date
8 March 2001 (08.03.2001)

PCT

(10) International Publication Number
WO 01/16305 A3

(51) International Patent Classification⁷: **C12N 15/31.** 15/70, 15/82, C07K 14/24, C12Q 1/68, A01N 63/02.
A01H 5/00

(74) Agent: WILSON, Kathryn, S.; all of Level 12., KPMG Center., 85 Alexandra Street, Private Bag 3140, Hamilton (NZ).

(21) International Application Number: PCT/NZ00/00174

(81) Designated States (*national*): AE, AG, AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BA, BB, BG, BR, BY, BZ, CA, CH, CN, CR, CU, CZ, DE, DK, DM, DZ, EE, ES, FI, GB, GD, GE, GH, GM, HR, HU, ID, IL, IN, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LC, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MA, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, MZ, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, SL, TJ, TM, TR, TT, TZ, UA, UG, US, UZ, VN, YU, ZA, ZW.

(22) International Filing Date:
4 September 2000 (04.09.2000)

(25) Filing Language: English

(26) Publication Language: English

(30) Priority Data:
337610 2 September 1999 (02.09.1999) NZ

(84) Designated States (*regional*): ARIPO patent (GH, GM, KE, LS, MW, MZ, SD, SL, SZ, TZ, UG, ZW), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, CY, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, GW, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).

(71) Applicant (*for all designated States except US*): AGRE-SEARCH LIMITED [NZ/NZ]: 5th floor, Tower Block, Ruakura Research Centre, East Street, Hamilton 2001 (NZ).

Published:

— with international search report

(88) Date of publication of the international search report:
10 January 2002

For two-letter codes and other abbreviations, refer to the "Guidance Notes on Codes and Abbreviations" appearing at the beginning of each regular issue of the PCT Gazette.

(72) Inventors; and

(75) Inventors/Applicants (*for US only*): GLARE, Travis, Robert [AU/NZ]; 38 Whincorp Road, Halswell, Christchurch 8003 (NZ). HURST, Mark, Robin, Holmes [NZ/NZ]; 148 Hendersons Road, Hoon Hay, Christchurch 8002 (NZ). JACKSON, Trevor, Anthony [NZ/NZ]; 407 Halswell Road, Halswell, Christchurch 8003 (NZ).

WO 01/16305 A3

(54) Title: NUCLEOTIDE SEQUENCES ENCODING AN INSECTICIDAL PROTEIN COMPLEX FROM SERRATIA

(57) Abstract: The present invention concerns novel nucleotide sequences encoding proteins from the Enterobacteriaceae, *Serratia entomophila* and *Serratia proteamaculans*, and the use of said nucleotide sequences and proteins for inherent insecticidal and potentially metazoacidal properties. The invention relates to an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence that encodes an insecticidal protein complex, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof capable of hybridising with the nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions. The nucleotide sequences include a pathogenicity-encoding region cloned from bacteria *Serratia entomophila* and *S. proteamaculans*. The region contain pathogenic determinants of a disease that affect the grass grub, *Costelytra zealandica Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae*, an important insect pasture pest in New Zealand. The proteins encoded by determined genes may be used for insect control whether as an inundative pesticide, within baits or expressed in other organisms such as plants or microbes.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Internat'l Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

| | | | | | |
|-------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|----------|
| IPC 7 | C12N15/31 | C12N15/70 | C12N15/82 | C07K14/24 | C12Q1/68 |
| | A01N63/02 | A01H5/00 | | | |

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

IPC 7 C12N C07K A01H C12Q

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practical, search terms used)

BIOSIS, EPO-Internal, STRAND, WPI Data, PAJ

C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|---|-----------------------|
| X | JACKSON T A ET AL: "PATHOGEN TO PRODUCT DEVELOPMENT OF SERRATIA-ENTOMOPHILA ENTEROBACTERIACEAE AS A COMMERCIAL BIOLOGICAL CONTROL AGENT FOR NEW ZEALAND GRASS GRUB COSTELYTRA-ZEALANDICA" JACKSON, T. A. AND T. R. GLARE (ED.). USE OF PATHOGENS IN SCARAB PEST, 1992, pages 191-198, XP000997900 0-946707-35-9. 1992 the whole document ---- -/- | 32 |

 Further documents are listed in the continuation of box C. Patent family members are listed in annex.

* Special categories of cited documents :

- *A* document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance
- *E* earlier document but published on or after the international filing date
- *L* document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)
- *O* document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means
- *P* document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed

- *T* later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention
- *X* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone
- *Y* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art.
- *&* document member of the same patent family

Date of the actual completion of the international search

23 May 2001

Date of mailing of the international search report

06/06/2001

Name and mailing address of the ISA

European Patent Office, P.B. 5818 Patentlaan 2
 NL - 2280 HV Rijswijk
 Tel. (+31-70) 340-2040, Tx. 31 651 epo nl,
 Fax: (+31-70) 340-3016

Authorized officer

Holtoff, S

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Internal Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|---|-----------------------|
| A | GRKOVIC STEVE ET AL: "Genes Essential for Amber Disease in Grass Grubs Are Located on the Large Plasmid Found in <i>Serratia entomophila</i> and <i>Serratia proteamaculans</i> ." APPLIED AND ENVIRONMENTAL MICROBIOLOGY, vol. 61, no. 6, 1995, pages 2218-2223, XP000994573 ISSN: 0099-2240 cited in the application the whole document --- | |
| A | GLARE TRAVIS R ET AL: "Plasmid transfer among several members of the family Enterobacteriaceae increases the number of species capable of causing experimental amber disease in grass grub." FEMS MICROBIOLOGY LETTERS, vol. 139, no. 2-3, 1996, pages 117-120, XP000998482 ISSN: 0378-1097 cited in the application the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 99 42589 A (NOVARTIS ERFIND VERWALT GMBH ;NOVARTIS AG (CH); KRAMER VANCE CARY) 26 August 1999 (1999-08-26) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 98 08932 A (DOW AGROSCIENCES LLC ;WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND (US)) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 98 08388 A (MORGAN JAMES ALUN WYNNE ;JARRETT PAUL (GB); ELLIS DEBORAH JUNE (GB) 5 March 1998 (1998-03-05) the whole document --- | |
| A | WO 97 17432 A (WISCONSIN ALUMNI RES FOUND) 15 May 1997 (1997-05-15) the whole document --- | |
| A | BOWEN D ET AL: "INSECTICIDAL TOXINS FROM THE BACTERIUM <i>Photorhabdus luminescens</i> " SCIENCE, AMERICAN ASSOCIATION FOR THE ADVANCEMENT OF SCIENCE, US, vol. 280, 26 June 1998 (1998-06-26), pages 2129-2132, XP002115650 ISSN: 0036-8075 cited in the application --- | |

-/--

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

C.(Continuation) DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

| Category | Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages | Relevant to claim No. |
|----------|--|----------------------------------|
| A | NUNEZ-VALDEZ M E ET AL: "The amb2 locus from <i>Serratia entomophila</i> confers anti-feeding effect on larvae of <i>Costelytra zealandica</i> (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)" GENE, NL, ELSEVIER BIOMEDICAL PRESS. AMSTERDAM, vol. 172, no. 1, 12 June 1996 (1996-06-12), pages 75-79, XP004042712 ISSN: 0378-1119 cited in the application ----- | |
| P,X | HURST MARK R H ET AL: "Plasmid-located pathogenicity determinants of <i>Serratia entomophila</i> , the causal agent of amber disease of grass grub, show similarity to the insecticidal toxins of <i>Photobacterium luminescens</i> ." JOURNAL OF BACTERIOLOGY, vol. 182, no. 18, September 2000 (2000-09), pages 5127-5138, XP002166799 ISSN: 0021-9193 the whole document ----- | 1-4, 9-16, 21-27, 31,41 |

FURTHER INFORMATION CONTINUED FROM PCT/ISA/ 210

Continuation of Box I.2

Claims Nos.: 17

Present claim 17 relates to a ligand defined by reference to a desirable characteristic or property, namely binding to the polypeptide of claim 15.

The claim covers all products having this characteristic or property, whereas the application provides no support within the meaning of Article 6 PCT and/or disclosure within the meaning of Article 5 PCT for such products.

In the present case, the claims so lack support, and the application so lacks disclosure, that a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope is impossible. Independent of the above reasoning, the claims also lack clarity (Article 6 PCT). An attempt is made to define the product by reference to a result to be achieved.

Again, this lack of clarity in the present case is such as to render a meaningful search over the whole of the claimed scope impossible.

The applicant's attention is drawn to the fact that claims, or parts of claims, relating to inventions in respect of which no international search report has been established need not be the subject of an international preliminary examination (Rule 66.1(e) PCT). The applicant is advised that the EPO policy when acting as an International Preliminary Examining Authority is normally not to carry out a preliminary examination on matter which has not been searched. This is the case irrespective of whether or not the claims are amended following receipt of the search report or during any Chapter II procedure.

INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

Information on patent family members

International Application No

PCT/NZ 00/00174

| Patent document cited in search report | Publication date | Patent family member(s) | | Publication date |
|--|------------------|--|--|--|
| WO 9942589 | A 26-08-1999 | AU 3028699 A EP 1054972 A | | 06-09-1999 29-11-2000 |
| WO 9808932 | A 05-03-1998 | AU 729228 B AU 1050997 A AU 2829997 A BR 9606889 A BR 9711441 A CA 2209659 A EP 0797659 A EP 0970185 A HU 9900768 A JP 2000515024 T PL 321212 A PL 332033 A SK 24699 A SK 93197 A TR 9901126 T WO 9717432 A | | 25-01-2001 29-05-1997 19-03-1998 28-10-1997 24-10-2000 15-05-1997 01-10-1997 12-01-2000 28-06-1999 14-11-2000 24-11-1997 16-08-1999 10-04-2000 06-05-1998 21-07-1999 15-05-1997 |
| WO 9808388 | A 05-03-1998 | AU 4024997 A BR 9711285 A CN 1233938 A EP 0923295 A TR 9900435 T ZA 9707373 A | | 19-03-1998 17-08-1999 03-11-1999 23-06-1999 21-06-1999 15-02-1999 |
| WO 9717432 | A 15-05-1997 | AU 729228 B AU 1050997 A BR 9606889 A CA 2209659 A EP 0797659 A HU 9900768 A PL 321212 A PL 332033 A SK 93197 A AU 2829997 A BR 9711441 A EP 0970185 A JP 2000515024 T SK 24699 A TR 9901126 T WO 9808932 A | | 25-01-2001 29-05-1997 28-10-1997 15-05-1997 01-10-1997 28-06-1999 24-11-1997 16-08-1999 06-05-1998 19-03-1998 24-10-2000 12-01-2000 14-11-2000 10-04-2000 21-07-1999 05-03-1998 |

common function.

The present applicant has now found that three regions of the pADAP plasmid are required for full insecticidal function. Sequence analysis of these three regions has shown that the present applicant has isolated and identified a novel toxin from *Serratia* species that 5 belongs to a new family of insecticidal toxins. It is broadly to this toxin that the present invention is directed.

DISCLOSURE OF INVENTION

According to a first aspect of the present invention, there is provided an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encodes an 10 insecticidal protein complex, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.

The invention also provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising the nucleotide sequence 1995-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encodes an insecticidal protein complex, or 15 a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.

The invention also provides an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising one or more of the nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9589-13883 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 which encode insecticidal proteins, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation, or homolog thereof 20 capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.

Preferably the nucleic acid molecule comprises all of nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9598-13884 and 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.

The invention further relates to an isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, nucleotides 1955-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1 or one or more of nucleotides 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein. For example, the at least 5 one further nucleotide sequence may be the nucleotide sequence which codes for the *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabadus luminescens* toxins and so forth.

The nucleic acid molecule may comprise DNA, cDNA or RNA.

- 10 Preferably said fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof is capable of hybridising to said nucleic acid molecule under stringent hybridisation conditions.

The invention further relates to nucleic acid molecules which hybridise to the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or nucleotides 1955-18937, 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 if there is at least 50%, preferably 60%, more preferably 70% and 15 most preferably 90-95% or greater identity between the sequences.

The nucleic acid molecule may be isolated from *Serratia entomophila* or *Serratia proteamaculans* strains.

Also provided by the present invention are recombinant expression vectors containing the nucleic acid molecule of the invention and hosts transformed with the vector of the 20 invention capable of expressing a polypeptide of the invention.

The vector may be selected from any suitable natural or artificial plasmid/vector. For example, pUC 19 (Yannish-Perron et al. 1995), pProEX HT (GibcoBRL, Gaithersburg, MD, USA), pBR322 (Bolivar et al. 1977), pACYC184 (Chang et al. 1978), pLAFR3 (Staskowicz et al. 1987), and so forth.

THE CLAIMS DEFINING THE INVENTION ARE:

1. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule comprising a nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1 that encodes at least one of:
 - (i) an insecticidal protein complex, or
 - (ii) a functional fragment of said complex, or
 - (iii) a neutral mutation of said complex, or
 - (iv) a homolog of said complex,each of which are capable of hybridising with said nucleic acid molecule under standard hybridisation conditions.
2. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising the nucleotide sequence 1995-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
3. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising one or more of the nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9589-13883 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
4. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 3 comprising all of nucleotide sequences 2411-9547, 9598-13884 and 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1.
5. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.
6. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 2 comprising nucleotides 1955-18937 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.

7. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 3 comprising a sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or one or more of nucleotides 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1, operably linked to at least one further nucleotide sequence which encode an insecticidal protein.
8. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in any one of claims 4 through 6 wherein the said nucleotide sequence includes the nucleotide sequence which codes for at least one of the *Bacillus* delta endo toxins, vegetative insecticidal proteins (vips), cholesterol oxidases, *Clostridium bifermentens* mosquitocidal toxins and/or *Photorhabadus luminescens* toxins.
9. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein nucleic acid molecule may comprise DNA, cDNA or RNA.
10. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein the nucleic acid molecules said fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof capable of hybridising to said nucleic acid molecule, hybridise to the nucleotide sequence of SEQ ID NO: 1, or nucleotides 1955-18937, 2411-9547, 9598-13884 or 14546-17467 of SEQ ID NO: 1 if there is at least 50%, preferably 60%, more preferably 70% and most preferably 90-95% or greater identity between the sequences.
11. A purified and isolated nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 1 wherein the nucleic acid molecule may be isolated from *Serratia entomophila* or *Serratia proteamaculans* strains of bacteria.
12. A recombinant expression vector(s) containing the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 and host transformed with the vector expressing a polypeptide.
13. A recombinant expression vector(s) as claimed in claim 11 wherein the vector is selectable from any suitable natural or artificial plasmid/vector.
14. A recombinant expression vector(s) as claimed in claim 13 wherein said suitable natural or

artificial plasmid/vector, including, pUC 19 (Yannish-Perron et al. 1995), pProEX HT (GibcoBRL, Gaithersburg, MD, USA), pBR322 (Bolivar et al. 1977), pACYC184 (Chang et al. 1978), pLAFR3 (Staskowicz et al. 1987).

15. A polypeptide resulting from the transformation or transfection of a host cell with a recombinant expression vector as claimed in any one of Claims 12 through 14.
16. A method of producing a polypeptide of claim 15 comprising the steps of:
 - (a) culturing a host cell which has been transformed or transfected with said vector as defined above to express the encoded polypeptide or peptide; and
 - (b) recovering the expressed polypeptide or peptide.
17. A ligand that binds to a polypeptide of Claim 15.
18. A ligand as claimed in claim 17 wherein the ligand is an antibody or antibody binding fragment.
19. Probes and primers comprising a fragment of the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in Claim 1 wherein said fragment is hybridisable under stringent conditions to a native insecticidal gene sequence.
20. Probes and primers comprising a fragment of the nucleic acid molecule as claimed in claim 19 wherein said probes and primers enable the structure and function of the gene to be determined and homologs of the gene to be obtained from bacteria other than *Serratia* sp.
21. A polypeptide as claimed in Claim 15 wherein the polypeptide has insecticidal activity encoded by the nucleic acid molecule of claim 1, or a functional fragment, neutral mutation or homolog thereof.
22. A polypeptide having insecticidal activity as claimed in claim 21 wherein the polypeptide